

## BUKTI KORESPONDENSI

### ARTIKEL JURNAL INTERNASIONAL BEREPUTASI (TERINDEKS PADA DATABASE INTERNASIONAL BEREPUTASI DAN BERDAMPAK FAKTOR)

Judul Artikel : Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatra (Indonesia) and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera : Scarabaeidae)

Jurnal : Biodiversitas, Journal of Biological Diversity. Vol.21 No.4 Hal.1287-1294, April 2020. e-ISSN : 2085-4722, p-ISSN :1412-033X

Penulis : **Yulia Pujiastuti\***, Arsi, Sofia Sandi

No.	Perihal	Tanggal
1	Bukti konfirmasi naskah artikel telah diterima oleh tim editor Biodiversitas, Journal of Biological Diversity	8 Desember 2019
2	Bukti konfirmasi review pertama	31 Desember 2019
3	Bukti konfirmasi submit review pertama, respon kepada reviewer, dan artikel yang di resubmit	10 Januari 2020
4	Bukti konfirmasi Revision of manuscript	03 Februari 2020
5	Bukti konfirmasi review kedua	05 Februari 2020
6	Bukti konfirmasi submit review kedua, respon kepada reviewer, dan artikel yang di resubmit	05 Februari 2020
7	Bukti konfirmasi untuk diskusi bersama reviewer dari Biodiversitas, Journal of Biological Diversity	22 Februari 2020
8	Bukti konfirmasi submit review hasil diskusi bersama reviewer dari Biodiversitas, Journal of Biological Diversity	24 Februari 2020
9	Bukti konfirmasi perbaikan naskah dan bukti pembayaran	27 Februari 2020
10	Bukti konfirmasi permintaan naskah akhir artikel jurnal	28 Februari 2020
11	Bukti konfirmasi artikel accepted	06 Maret 2020

Bukti no. 1. 8 Des 2019

## [biodiv] Submission Acknowledgement

Eksternal

Kotak Masuk



**Ahmad Dwi Setyawan** <smujo.id@gmail.com>

Min, 8 Des 2019  
12.22

kepada saya

Yulia Pujiastuti :

Thank you for submitting the manuscript, "Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatera and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)" to Biodiversitas Journal of Biological Diversity. With the online journal management system that we are using, you will be able to track its progress through the editorial process by logging in to the journal web site:

Submission URL: <https://smujo.id/biodiv/authorDashboard/submission/5001>

Username: ypujiastuti

If you have any questions, please contact me. Thank you for considering this journal as a venue for your work.

Ahmad Dwi Setyawan

Bukti no. 2. Tanggal 31 Des 2019

## [biodiv] Editor Decision

Kotak Masuk



**Smujo Editors** <[smujo.id@gmail.com](mailto:smujo.id@gmail.com)>

Sel, 31 Des  
2019 22.04

kepada saya, Arsi, Sofia

Yulia Pujiastuti , Arsi Arsi, Sofia Sandi:

We have reached a decision regarding your submission to Biodiversitas Journal of Biological Diversity, "Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatera and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)".

Our decision is: Revisions Required

Smujo Editors  
[editors@smujo.id](mailto:editors@smujo.id)

-----  
Reviewer B:

The authors studied the "Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatera and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)". While I have no objection against publishing the data, I have some issues that need addressing. I am concerned about the poorly elements in the discussion; authors must be provided a good debate for results interpretation. The experimental set up of this study appears to be well-designed and the data collected carefully. However, information about statistical methods and some statistical values obtained in the experiments must be provided and detailed in the results section. I think that this manuscript requires substantial rewriting to make its results clearer and more readily interpretable to the reader. My specific comments are listed in the "Main text". Based on the comments above reported, my opinion is that this manuscript may be suitable for printing on this journal after corrections.

Recommendation: Revisions Required

-----  

---

[Biodiversitas Journal of Biological Diversity](#)

# Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatra and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)

**Abstract.** *Bacillus thuringiensis* is a gram-positive, entomopathogenic bacterium could be isolated from soil and be used to control various plant pests. *Oryctes rhinoceros* is an important pest in oil palm. Application of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides is an alternative in controlling these pests. The purposes of this study were to isolate and identify *B. thuringiensis* bacteria from the soil of South Sumatra, production of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides and their toxicity to *Oryctes* larvae. The study was conducted in several cities / districts in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from various habitats and *B. thuringiensis* isolates were grown on NGKG agar media. Among 76 soil samples (6 districts and 2 cities) *B. thuringiensis* colonies were obtained leading to 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis*. Toxicity screening tests for armyworm *Spodoptera litura* were 55.79% (53 isolates) and their mortality to 25.26% *O. rhinoceros* larvae (24 isolates). From these isolates whose effectively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were taken and propagated with Nutrient Broth (NB) and biourine enriched with 5% molasses. Number of spores produced were counted during 24, 48 and 72 hours. Furthermore, a bioassay test was carried out on *O. rhinoceros* larvae for 7 days. Isolate of KJ3P1 caused the highest mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae after 7 days of observation. SDS Page resulted KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates showing several bands whose content of various types of protein molecular weight. Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* in South Sumatra produced 2 isolates potentially to be active ingredients in production of bioinsecticides which were effective in killing *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

**Key words:** *Bacillus thuringiensis*, toxicity, biological control, *Oryctes rhinoceros*

**Comment [C1]:** Keywords should be in alphabetic order

Running title : Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* towards *Oryctes rhinoceros*

## INTRODUCTION

*Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae) is an important oil palm pests plants both when immature and mature stage of plants (Susanto et al., 2011). The application of zero waste by re-entering empty bunches in oil palm plantations increases *O. rhinoceros* larvae population. Oil palm empty fruit bunches which decompose into organic matter become suitable breeding sites for these larvae (Santi and Sumaryo, 2008). The decline in palm oil yields can occur after the attack. Heavy injury to palm oil leaves ( $\geq 90\%$ ) will reduce production more than 70% in the first year and will continue for the following year (Sudharto and Guritno, 2003). Control of *O. rhinoceros* by using entomopathogens is an alternative when the use of synthetic chemical insecticides is not able to solve pest problems. For example, *Bacillus thuringiensis* used to pest control has been tried to control *Metisa plana* caterpillars (Ahmad et al., 2017, Noorhazwani et al., 2017, Khaeruni and Purnamaningrum, 2012), but to controlling *O. rhinoceros* is still not much studied.

*B. thuringiensis* works like stomach poison. Proteins and spores of *B. thuringiensis* produced during sporulation must be ingested and digested in the midgut of insect (Mizuki et al., 1999, Bravo et al., 2015a). The specificity of host is a unique feature of *B. thuringiensis*. In its grouping, *B. thuringiensis* is divided into groups based on their insecticidal protein content (Jouzani et al., 2017). The discovery of new isolates is a big chance in producing isolates whose toxic to insect pests (Bravo et al., 2015b). After obtaining *B. thuringiensis* isolates, their application for controlling insect pest becomes important.

Soil samples were taken from various habitats. The surface of soil was cleaned from litter and then measured a distance of about 30 cm from the plant stem with a depth of 5 cm. The soil was taken as much as  $\pm 500$  g in each place. The soil sample was then put into a plastic bag, tightly bound, labeled with location and date of collection. The soil sample is taken to the laboratory and stored in the refrigerator to be isolated.

#### Isolation method

Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* was performed in accordance with procedures of Rusmana and Hadinata (1994). One gram of soil samples was diluted well in 15 mL H<sub>2</sub>O in test tube by shaking well until perfectly diluted. One mL of upper part of dilution was taken in eppendorf tube, added by 1 µL Triton X-100, and heated in water bath 85° C for 15 minutes. With a sterile spatula, the solution was streaked on the NaCl Glycine Kim and Goepfert (NGKG) medium on Petri dish. Petri dish was incubated at 30°C for 24-72 hours. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* grow in white color. After 24-72 hours incubation, proteinaceous parasporal inclusion bodies will be present. Identification of *B. thuringiensis* was done by observing microscopic cells test and gram staining, referred to Anonim (2018).

Comment [C2]: Delete this reference

#### Screening test of *Bacillus thuringiensis* towards *Spodoptera litura* and *Oryctes rhinoceros*

*B. thuringiensis* isolates which have been identified were grown on Nutrient Broth media. Their toxicity was tested using armyworm 3<sup>rd</sup> instar larvae of *S. litura* and 1<sup>st</sup> instar of *O. rhinoceros*. Every isolat required 20 individuals of each species. Mortality was used as a reference for subsequent testing.

#### Propagation of *Bacillus thuringiensis*

Propagation of *B. thuringiensis* as bioinsecticide using cow bio-urine enriched with 5% molasses. For production of bioinsecticides, preculture or seed culture was first made (Valicente et al., 2010). A total of 10 mL NB in 200 mL-erlenmeyer was given one pre-determined isolate ose needle. The erlenmeyer was then put in the fermenter for 12 hours 200 rpm at room temperature. From the erlenyer, it was taken 5 mL of seed culture and added with 10 mL of NB to once again fermented for 12 hours. Seed culture was ready to be used as a basis for making Bt-based bioinsecticides. A 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% moalses were sterilized with autoclave for 20 min at 121 °C and 1 atm pressure. Under aseptic conditions, as much as 10 mL of seed culture was put into an erlenmeyer containing 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% molasses. It was fermented at room temperature of 200 rpm for 72 hours. Numbers of bacterial / spore cells was observed at 24, 48, and 72 hours. Ten isolates which showed the highest number of spores were choosen for their toxicity to *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

#### Bioassay Test

Bioassay test was conducted by using 1<sup>st</sup> instar larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. For each Bt isolate-based bioinsecticide treatment, there will be 5 replications, in which 10 individuals/replication. A total of 50 g of decomposed-oil palm bunches were put into 10 × 10 × 5 cm plastic containers. The soil was sprayed singly with 5 mL of bioinsecticide and air dried. *Oryctes rhinoceros* were then put into the container and allowed to eat. The mortality was observed every day until 7<sup>th</sup> day.

#### Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* protein

One colony of *B. thuringiensis* from slant agar was transferred using one lope of wire into 1 mL NB medium and shaken at 25°C overnight. This culture was then removed 10 mL of NB and shake 25°C for 2 days. The cells were harvested by centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min, washed in distilled water twice and collected white pellets. The pellet was suspended in distilled water. Precipitation was collected by centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min. It was re-suspended in water and added the same volume of 0.5 M NaCL. For collecting precipitation it was centrifuged at 10 krpm for 15 min. This step (NaCl wash) was done at least two times and continued with distilled water wash two times. The cells were re-suspended in 5 mL of 10 mM Tris HCl pH 8 containing 10 mM EDTA and disrupted by a sonicator. This solution was

kept on ice for 30 min after addition of 100 µL of mercapto-ethanol and adjustment of pH 10.5. To collect supernatant contained protein, it was centrifuged down at 10 krpm for 10 min. The last step was adjusting to pH 4.4 and kept the crystal protein on 4°C for long storage.

#### *Weighing molecular mass of crystal protein by SDS-PAGE analysis*

Crystal proteins isolated from *B. thuringiensis* strains were analyzed by sodium dodecyl polyacrilamide gel electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE). SDS-PAGE was carried out by the method of He (2011) using 10% running and 4% stacking gels. The crystal proteins were prepared as follows: 10 µl of crystal protein kept at pH 4.4 was centrifugated down at 10 k rpm for 1 min to collect precipitation. It was suspended in the equal volume of TE. After addition of SDS sample buffer (1: 4, v / v), protein sample was boiled for 3 min. The centrifugation at 7 krpm for 1 min was done to purify the protein solution. Samples were ready for electrophoresis.

## RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

### **Soil sampling**

Soil sampling was carried out in 6 districts and 2 cities in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from a variety of habitats, especially in free poluted habitats by chemicals and generally annual plantation or secondary forests. Among the number of soil samples, the average *B. thuringiensis* isolates obtained was 29.6% (Table 1). Bacterial colonies grow after incubation on the first day were very small and grow almost flat with the media. At the second day, the shape of the bacteria will be enlarged and rather wide however they did not collide each other. At the third day enlargement of bacterial elevation will be clearly seen on the solid media (Figure 1A). Of cell observation under a microscope, it appeared in the form of bacilli and some obtained formed spores (Figure 1B).

Tabel 1. *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates original from soil in some cities and districts of South Sumatra

No	Cities/districts (m asl)	No of soil samples	No.of colony (BC)	No. of <i>B.thuringiensis</i> colonies (Bt)	% isolat Bt (Bt index = (Bt/BC)x100%)
1	Banyuasin (63)	10	56	19	33,9
2	Ogan Ilir (18)	18	73	15	20,5
3	Palembang (8)	13	26	8	30,8
4	Ogan Komering Ilir (18)	6	30	4	13,3
5	Muara Enim (45)	8	57	15	26,3
6	Musi Banyuasin (15)	10	36	10	27,8
7	Pagar Alam (780)	6	25	18	72,0
8	Lahat (500)	5	18	6	33,3
Total/average of % Bt isolates		76	321	95	29,6

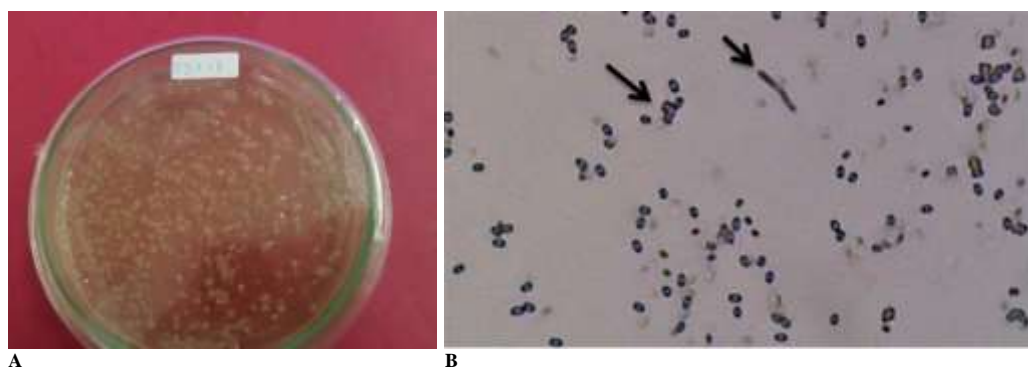


Figure 1. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* (A) dan bacterial cel of *B. thuringiensis* (magnification 400 x) (B)

#### Screening test

Screening tests were carried out on third-instar *Spodoptera litura* larvae and first-instar rhinoceros oryctes larvae. From the screening test results obtained that not all isolates of *B. thuringiensis* were found to be able to kill *S. litura* or *O. rhinoceros*. The screening test resulted 55.79% of these isolates were able to kill *S. litura* larva while 25.06% of *B. thuringiensis* isolates were active against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2).

Table 2. Screening tests for *B. thuringiensis* isolates against *Spodoptera litura* and *Oryctes rhinoceros*

No	Cities/Districts	Number of Bt isolates (Btt)	Active against <i>S.litura</i> (%)	Active against <i>Oryctes</i> (%)
1	Banyuasin	19	10 (52.63)	5 (26.32)
2	Ogan Ilir	15	8 (53.33)	2 (13.33)
3	Palembang	8	6 (75.00)	3 (37.50)
4	Ogan Komering Ilir	4	4 (100)	0 (0.00)
5	Muara Enim	15	9 (60)	5 (33.33)
6	Musi Banyuasin	10	5 (50)	4 (40.00)
7	Pagar Alam	18	7 (38.89)	3 (16.67)
8	Lahat	6	4 (66.67)	2 (33.33)
Total		95	53 (55.79)	24 (25.26)

Notes: Larvae of *spodotera* (n=20 individuals); Larvae of *oryctes* (n=20 individuals)

Among 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis* which actively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were choosen (Table 3). They were grown on NGKG media and propagated with NB media to determine spore density (Figure 2). In NGKG agar medium, *B. thuringiensis* isolates grew well to form colonies. In NB media, it was proved that 72 hours after propagation, the number of cells / spores increased. Each isolate grown on NB media was also propagated on Biourine media enriched with 5% molasses. Furthermore, spore densities were calculated at 24, 48, and 72 hours (Table 3).

Table 3. The Origin of isolated soil habitats



Cities/districts (m asl)	<i>B. thuringiensis</i> active to <i>O. rhinoceros</i>	Number of <i>B. thuringiensis</i> chosen	Habitat	Isolates codes
Banyuasin (63)	5	1	Peat soil	TPP
Ogan Ilir (18)	3	1	Jackfruits tree	CI4
Palembang (8)	2	1	Sawo tree	SASU
Muara Enim (45)	5	2	Mangoes tree	MSP, MSKS
Musi Banyuasin (15)	4	3	Rambutan tree	KJ3P1, KJ3R5, KJ3R3
Pagar Alam (780)	3	1	Coffee tree	SMR
Lahat (500)	2	1	Pepper tree	LK
Total	24	10		

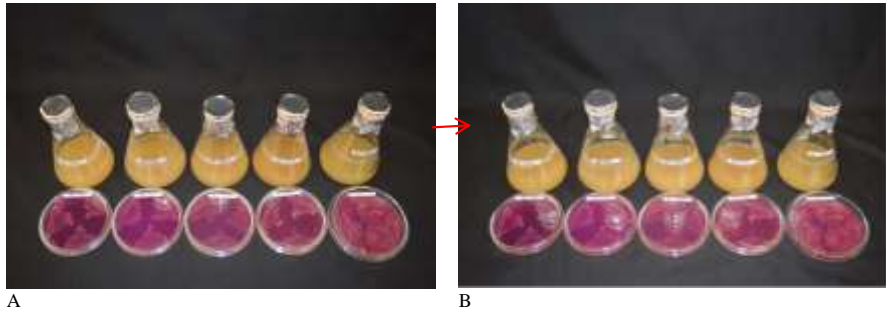


Figure 2. *B. thuringiensis* isolates and their propagation on NB media. Isolate codes : MSKS, CI4, KJ3R5, SMR, MSP. Isolate codes : KJ3P1, KJ3R3, LK, SASU, TPP

#### Spore density of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates

Ten of *B. thuringiensis* isolates active to *O. rhinoceros* larvae grown on NB and Biourine enriched with 5% molasses produced a fairly high spore density and varied from each isolate. Statistically, the amount of spore density was significantly different at each time of observation. Spore growth was gradually increased starting from 24 hours in number until 72 hours of observation. In propagation with NB media after 72 hours of fermentation, the highest spore density in *Bt*-isolates was obtained on KJ3R5 code ( $9.27 \times 10^{12}$  spores  $\text{mL}^{-1}$ ), whereas in biourine media enriched with 5% molasses the highest density was in KJ3P1 ( $0.71 \times 10^{12}$  spores  $\text{mL}^{-1}$ ). Spores densities of *B. thuringiensis* was showed in Table 4.

**Comment [C3]:** Which statistical method did you use in this study?

Table 4. Spores density of *Bacillus thuringiensis* active against *O. rhinoceros* larvae and propagated on NB media and biourine enriched with 5% molasses

Isolates codes	Spores density( $\times 10^{12}$ spores $\text{mL}^{-1}$ )					
	24 h		48 h		72 h	
	Biourine + 5 % Molase	NB	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB
SMR	$3.25 \pm 0.13$ ab	$3.73 \pm 0.20$ a	$5.8 \pm 0.52$ b	$5.42 \pm 0.20$ ab	$8.07 \pm 0.52$ ab	$7.82 \pm 0.24$ abc
KJ3P1	$6.73 \pm 0.47$ c	$5.99 \pm 0.36$ b	$8.31 \pm 0.28$ b	$8.33 \pm 0.26$ d	$9.71 \pm 0.28$ b	$8.59 \pm 0.24$ c
KJ3R5	$5.26 \pm 0.55$ bc	$4.55 \pm 0.29$ ab	$6.13 \pm 0.43$ b	$6.74 \pm 0.24$ bcd	$8.19 \pm 0.43$ ab	$9.27 \pm 0.29$ c
MSP	$4.21 \pm 0.30$ bc	$4.47 \pm 0.35$ ab	$6.14 \pm 0.26$ b	$7.93 \pm 0.12$ cd	$8.11 \pm 0.26$ ab	$9.21 \pm 0.14$ c

SASU	2.65 ± 0.37 a	3.85 ± 0.17 a	4.04 ± 0.61 a	6.43 ± 0.28 abcd	8.09 ± 0.61 ab	8.07 ± 0.29
MSKS	5.70 ± 0.60 bc	4.78 ± 0.06 ab	6.91 ± 0.47 a	6.23 ± 0.47 abcd	7.98 ± 0.47 ab	7.70 ± 0.40 bc
KJ3R3	5.11 ± 0.63 bc	5.14 ± 0.23 ab	6.37 ± 0.60 a	6.78 ± 0.36 bcd	7.40 ± 0.60 ab	7.39 ± 0.22 abc
LK	6.39 ± 0.40 c	4.73 ± 0.09 ab	7.23 ± 0.26 a	5.97 ± 0.20 abc	7.36 ± 0.26 ab	7.46 ± 0.39 abc
TPP	5.51 ± 0.51 bc	4.18 ± 0.29 ab	6.77 ± 0.50 a	5.09 ± 0.40 ab	7.72 ± 0.50 ab	6.38 ± 0.46 ab
CI4	4.32 ± 0.44 bc	3.87 ± 0.50 a	5.5 ± 0.47 a	4.78 ± 0.27 a	6.95 ± 0.47 a	6.26 ± 0.33 a
F countg	6,49	3,47	4,12	8,92	2,51	6,54
F Tabel	2,39	2,39	2,39	2,39	2,39	2,39
P-Value	0,00	0,01	0,00	0,00	0,04	0,00
Tukeys tests 5 %	0,25	0,17	0,21	0,13	0,12	0,11

#### Mortality of insect test

In the bioassay test, death occurred starting on the third day after application, ranging between 1.3-8%. On the fifth day the deaths increased to 4-40%. Some isolates began to show effectiveness in causing death on the fifth day. From the statistical tests, there were significant differences between isolates which were shown with significantly different from controls (without treatment). The process of death symptoms may begin around 24 hours after application, however insect mortality started on the third day ranging from 1.3 - 8.0% 4.0-40% and 6.67-81.33% on the third day, fifth day and seventh day, respectively. On the seventh day, there were 6 isolates showed a mortality rate above 50%. Mortality data of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was presented in Table 4.

**Comment [C4]:** Which statistical method did you use in this study?

**Comment [C5]:** Which statistical method did you use in this study?

Table 4. Bioassay tests on *Oryctes* larvae during 7 days of observation

Isolates codes	Average of mortality days of .... (n=75 individual)		
	3	5	7
SMR	8.00 ± 2.31 b	28.00 ± 4.00 d	58.67 ± 4.35 b
KJ3P1	6.67 ± 1.33 b	25.33 ± 4.81 cd	81.33 ± 7.62 b
KJ3R5	8.00 ± 2.31 b	30.67 ± 3.53 d	86.00 ± 1.88 b
MSP	6.67 ± 1.33 b	40.00 ± 2.31 d	66.67 ± 2.88 b
SASU	8.00 ± 2.31 b	33.33 ± 4.81 d	58.67 ± 2.18 b
MSKS	5.33 ± 1.33 b	32.00 ± 2.31 d	58.67 ± 6.06 b
KJ3R3	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	8.00 ± 2.31 bc	18.67 ± 2.18 a
LK	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	4.00 ± 0.00 ab	10.67 ± 2.88 a
TPP	0.00 ± 0.00 a	5.33 ± 1.33 ab	13.33 ± 1.09 a
CI4	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	4.00 ± 4.00 ab	6.67 ± 2.18 a
Control	0.00 ± 0.00 a	0.00 ± 0.00 a	4.00 ± 0.00 a
F count	7,19	22,74	26,84
F Tab	2,30	2,30	2,30
P-Value	0,00	0,00	0,00

Tukeys tests 5 %	12,40	14,08	19,80
------------------	-------	-------	-------

#### Mortality symptom of larva *Oryctes*

Mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was characterized by changes in color, body texture and body shape. Firstly, healthy oryctes larvae were white, however 3 days after application, the symptoms of *B. thuringiensis* infection were marked by discoloration. On the seventh day, larvae died with a black body color (Figure 3).



Figure 3. Symptoms of death of *Oryctes rhinoceros*  
A. Healthy larvae B. Larvae with symptoms of Bt infection C. dead larvae

#### Molecular weight of *Bacillus thuringiensis* protein

Of the results of calculating molecular weights of protein using SDS-Page, several bands had been produced in various isolates. In isolate 1 (SMR) it was estimated to have a molecular weight of about 90 kDa and 45 kDa, while in isolate 2 (MSP) was around 90 kDa. , Isolate 3 (KJ3R5) was predicted to possess a molecular weight of 130 kDa, 90 kDa and 45 kDa, while isolate 4 (KJ3P1 ) was 50-60 kDa. Isolate 5 (SASU) was suspected a molecular weight of <45 kDa and isolate 6 (MSKS) was around 90 kDa (Figure 4)

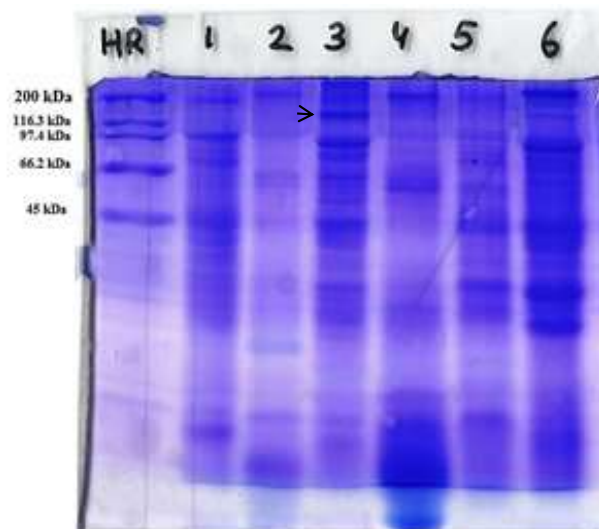


Figure 4. Molecular weight of *B. thuringiensis* isolates as a result of isolation from the soil South Sumatra. Note: 1. SMR, 2. MSP, 3. KJ3R5, 4. KJ3P1,5, SASU, 6. MSKS

#### Discussion

Sampling sites were varied in microclimate and altitude. The city of Pagar Alam located at an altitude of 780 m is a plateau area (Table 1). From overall isolation, soil samples taken from the city of Pagar Alam were found to be the highest of *B. thuringiensis* isolates (72%). In observations it may approved that sampling in natural habitats and not widely applied to chemicals (pesticides and fertilizers). Fernandes and Pazos (2011) reported *B. thuringiensis* composition seems to be influenced by several factors including soil humidity, organic matter, temperature, structure and pH, macro / micro-nutrients, richness and local insect distribution.

Some *B. thuringiensis* isolates were toxic to *S. litoralis* larva and some were toxic to *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2). It has been expected *B. thuringiensis* isolates which actively controled to *S. litoralis* larvae contained a special protein. Likewise, isolates which kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae contained special genes and proteins. This was consistent with the opinion of Fernandes & Pazos (2011) who reported a biodiversity of active proteins against insects. Proteins were composed of several polypeptides bound together and the polypeptides had molecular masses ranging from 27 kDa to 140 kDa. *B. thuringiensis* active against *S. litoralis* larvae (Lepidopteran order) may be inactive against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Coleopteran order) (van Frankenhuyzen, 2009).

The growth of various isolates in NB media and Biurine media enriched with 5% molasses showed similar tendency. Spore production at 24-hour observations was seen to be lowest followed by 48-hour and 72-hour observations. The increasing number of spores was caused by the process of sporulation in which the less the content of materials needed to grow, the bacterial cells were forced to form spores and proteins. This occurence was also reported by Valicente et al. (2010), Marzban (2012) and

Sarrafzadeh (2012) which stated a certain C / N ratio was required to produce a number of spores and proteins toxic to insects. In addition, it was suspected that utilization of biourine enriched with 5% molasses was a substitute for expensive chemical manufacturing materials such as NB. The use of agricultural and livestock waste materials (in this case biourine cattle) and molasses (sugar factory waste) was very important. Aside from utilizing abundant waste, this method was easily imitated and used by farmers. Some researchers use agricultural or livestock waste materials and apparently showed high toxicity to target insects (Prabakaran et al., 2008; Valicente et al, 2010; Salazar-Magallon et al., 2015)

Mortality of insects was caused by the presence of spores and bacterial proteins ingested in the midgut. Death of an insect usually took time. The process of mortality started from changing protein into a toxin (in the midgut) and then spreads throughout the hemolymph. Insects usually experienced septicemia and eventually die (Soberon et al, 2018; Bravo et al, 2015c). Until recently, it was known few isolates able to actively kill against *O. rhinoceros* larvae. With a hard body texture and large size, it was necessary to isolate *B. thuringiensis* which contained a special protein with a molecular weight of around 14-133 kDa (Jouzani et al., 2017). In addition, it is also necessary to match the midgut conditions with alkaline pH in order to break down proteins into toxins (Soberon et al, 2018). According to Khaerani et al. (2012) the toxicity difference of *B. thuringiensis* local isolate might be caused by the difference of strain, size and type of crystal protein produced.

Protein of *B. thuringiensis* infected larvae through midgut epithelial cells resulting in death of the host by septicemia and production of toxins. The body becomes soft as reported by Heimpeland Angus (1960) (Frederici et al., 2010). In some target insects, Cry proteins merely were sufficient to intoxicate larvae by destroying enough midgut epithelial cells. As a results, it allowed the alkaline midgut juices to flow into the hemolymph and raise the blood pH induced paralysis and cessation of feeding.

In relationship with mortality rate of oryctes where KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates were 81.33% and 86% (Table 4), it was seen both isolates contained proteins which potent to kill oryctes larvae (70-80 kDa). Interestingly, a single strains of *B. thuringiensis* may contained more than one crystal protein genes (Letowski et al. 2005; Pedro and Ibarra 2010). As reported by Fernandes and Pazos (2011) Coleopteran specificity Cry proteins had molecular weights Cry1Ia (81.2 kDa), Cry1Ba (139.6 kDa), Cry3 (72-75 kDa), Cry6Aa1 (54 kDa), Cry8 (130-133 kDa), Cry34 (14kDa) and Cry35 (44 kDa). Jouzani et al. (2017) also reported that cry gene cry3, cry7, cry8, cry14, cry18, cry23, cry26, cry28, cry34, cry35, cry366, cry366, cry37, cry38, cry43, and cry55 had effectiveness in killing Coleopteran insect.

In general, *B. thuringiensis* bacteria isolated and identified from soil of South Sumatra possessed a high potential in controlling oryctes pests even though mortality rate of oryctes was not optimal yet. *B. thuringiensis* with molecular weight characteristics of 14-133 kDa has the opportunity to control pests of the order Coleoptera because of the alleged suitability of acidity in the midgut larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. Application of agricultural and livestock waste as propagation media was one alternative in production of *B. thuringiensis*- based bioinsecticides which are cheap and safe for the environment.

## ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The data presented in this paper is part of the data from research results funded by the Directorate General of Higher Education, Ministry of Research and Higher Education through the Basic Research Grants Scheme in 2019.

## REFERENCES

- Ahmad, M. N., N. Kamarudin, S. N. Ahmad, O. Arshad, M. M. M. Masri, R. Moslim, and A. Kushairi. 2017. Efficacy of pheromone trapping and aerial spraying of *Bacillus thuringiensis* (Bt) for controlling bagworm, *Metisa plana* Walker (Lepidoptera: Psychidae) in Yong Peng, Johor, Malaysia. *Journal of Oil Palm Research* 29 (1): 55-65.
- Anonim. 2018. Identification of *Bacillus* species. UK Standards for Microbiology Investigations. Standards Unit Microbiology Services Public Health England. [https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/697260/ID\\_9i3.1.pdf](https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/697260/ID_9i3.1.pdf)
- Bravo,A., Diana L. Martínez de Castro, Jorge Sanchez. 2015. Mechanism of action of *Bacillus thuringiensis* insecticidal toxins and their use in the control of insect pests. In book: The Comprehensive Sourcebook of Bacterial Protein Toxins. December 2015 DOI: 10.1016/B978-0-12-800188-2.00030-6
- Bravo,A., Isabel Gómez, Gretel Mendoza, Meztli Gaitan, and Mario Soberón. 2015. Chapter 6. Different models of the mode of action of 3d-Cry toxins from *Bacillus thuringiensis*. December 2015 DOI: 10.1016/B978-0-12-800188-2.00030-6
- Bravo,A and M Sobero´ n S S Gill. 2015. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: Mechanisms and Use. Chapter In Insect Control Biological and Synthetic Agent. Edited by Lawrence I. Gilbert Sarjeet S. Gill. Academic Press. 42 p.
- Brian A. F., Hyun-Woo Park and Dennis K. Bideshi. 2010. Overview of the Basic Biology of *Bacillus thuringiensis* with Emphasis on Genetic Engineering of Bacterial Larvicides for Mosquito Control. *Open Toxinology Journal*, 2010, 3, 154-171
- Fernández, J. H. and SA López-Pazos . 2011. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: Soil microbial insecticide, diversity and their relationship with the entomopathogenic activity In: Soil Microbes and Environmental Health. Chapter 3. ISBN 978-1-61209-647-6. Editor: Mohammad Miransari, pp. © 2011 Nova Science Publishers, Inc. 24 p.
- Federici, Brian A, Park, Hyun-Woo, Bidesh DK. 2010. Overview of the basic biology of *Bacillus thuringiensis* with emphasis on genetic engineering of bacterial larvacides for mosquito control. *The Open Toxicol J.* 3:83-100
- He, F. 2011. Laemmli-SDS-PAGE. *Bio-101*: e80. DOI: 10.21769/BioProtoc.80. June 05, 2011
- Jouzani, G.S. & Elena Valijanian & Reza Sharafi. 2017. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: a successful insecticide with new environmental features and tidings. *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* (2017) 101:2691–2711 DOI 10.1007/s00253-017-8175-y
- Khaeruni, R. and Purnamaningrum, 2012. The isolation of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. from land and its pathogenity to *Crocidolomia binotalis* Zell larvae on the Sawi Plant (*Brassica juncea* L.). *J. Agroteknos Maret*, 2: 21-27.
- Letowski J, Bravo A, Brousseau R, Masson L. 2005. Assessment of cry1 gene contents of *B. thuringiensis* strains by use of DNA microassays. *Appl Environ Microbiol* 71(9):5391–5398
- Marzban R. 2012. Investigation on the suitable isolate and medium for production of *Bacillus thuringiensis*. *J. Biopest.* 5(2): 144–147.
- Mizuki,E., T. Ichimatsu, S.-H. Hwang, Y.S. Park, H. Saitoh, K. Higuchi and M. Ohba. 1999. Ubiquity of *Bacillus thuringiensis* on phylloplanes of arboreous and herbaceous plants in Japan. *J. of Applied Microbiology*, (86): 979–984
- Noorhazwani, K; Siti ramlah, A.A., Mohamed Mazmira, M.M; mohd Najib, A; Che Ahmad hafiz,C.M; and Norman K. 2017. Controlling *Metisa plana* Walker (Lepidoptera:psychidae) outbreak using *Bacillus thuringiensis* at an oilpalm plantation in Slim River Perak. Malaysia. *J. Oil Palm Res.* Vol. 29 (1): 47-54
- Osman G. E. H., Rasha Already, A. S. A. Assaeedi, S. R. Organji, Doaa El-Ghareeb, H. H. Abulreesh and A. S. Althubiani. Bioinsecticide *B.thuringiensis* a Comprehensive Review. *Egyptian Journal of Biological Pest Control*, 25(1), 2015, 271-288

- Pedro AN, Ibarra JE. 2010. Detection of new cry genes of *Bacillus thuringiensis* by use of a novel PCR primer system. Appl Environ Microbiol 76:6150–6155. doi:10.1128/AEM.00797-10
- Prabakaran G, Hoti SL, Manonmani AM, & Balaraman K. 2008. Coconut water as a cheap source for the production of endotoxin of *Bacillus thuringiensis* var. israelensis, a mosquito control agent. Acta Trop. 105(1): 35–38.
- Pujiastuti, Y., D T Astuti, S R Afriyani, S Suparman, C Irsan, E R Sembiring, S Nugraha, Mulawarman and N Damiri. 2018.
- Characterization of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. indigenous from soil and its potency as biological agents of *Spodoptera litura* (Lepidoptera: Noctuidae). Proceeding IOP Conference Series: Earth and Environmental Science, [Vol.102, conference 1](#)
- Purnawati R, Sunarti TC, Syamsu K, & Rahayuningsih M. 2014. Characterization of novel *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolated from *Attacus atlas* and its growth kinetics in the cultivation media of tofu whey for bioinsecticide production. J. Biol. Agri. Healthcare 4(16): 33–40.
- Rusmana, I and Hadioetomo, R.S. 1994. Isolation of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. from silkworm farms and their toxicity to the larvae of
- Crocodolomia binotalis* Zell and *spodoptera litura* F. Hayati 1 (1): 22-23.
- Salazar-Magallon, J.A., Víctor M. Hernandez-Velazquez, Andrés Alvear-Garcia, Iván Arenas-Sosa, Guadalupe Peña-Chora. 2015.
- Evaluation of industrial by-products for the production of *Bacillus thuringiensis* strain GP139 and the pathogenicity when applied to *Bemisia tabaci* nymphs. Bulletin of Insectology 68 (1): 103-109, 2015 ISSN 1721-8861
- Santi, I.S. dan B. Sumaryo. 2008. Effect of the color of pheromone towards number of trapped *Oryctes rhinoceros* in oilpalm estate. Jurnal Perlindungan Tanaman Indonesia. 14(2): 76-79. (in Indonesian)
- Sarrafzadeh MH. 2012. Nutritional Requirements of *Bacillus thuringiensis* during different phases of growth, sporulation and germination evaluated by plackett-burman method. Iran J. Chem. Chem. Eng. 31(4): 131–136.
- Soberón M., Rose Monnerat, and Alejandra Bravo. 2018. Mode of Action of Cry Toxins from *Bacillus thuringiensis* and Resistance Mechanisms. Chapter. January 2018 DOI: 10.1007/978-94-007-6449-1\_28
- Sudharto, P. S, dan P. Guritno. 2003. Biological control of oil palm nettle caterpillars in Indonesia : review of research activities in Indonesia. Oil Palm Research Institute (IOPRI). Proceedings of the PIPOC 2003 International Palm Oil Congress. pp. 362-371.
- Susanto, A, Sudharto, dan AE Prasetyo. 2011. Information of insect pest *Oryctes rhinoceros* Linn. Research Center of oilpalm. Medan. (in Indonesian)
- Valicente FH, Tuelher EDS, Leite MIS, Freire FL, & Vieira CM. 2010. Production of *Bacillus thuringiensis* biopesticide using commercial lab medium and agricultural by-products as nutrient sources. Revista Brasileira de Milho e Sorgo 9(1): 1–11
- van Frankenhuyzen, K. 2009. Insecticidal activity of *Bacillus thuringiensis* crystal proteins. Journal of Invertebrate Pathology 101(1), 1–16.
- Wiest S.L.F., Pilz Júnior H.L. , Fiuza L.M. 2015. Thuringiensin: a toxin from *Bacillus thuringiensis*. Bt Research 2015, Vol.6, No.4, 1-12

Bukti no. 3 tgl 10 Januari 2020



**Yulia Pujiastuti** <ypujiastuti@unsri.ac.id>

10 Jan 2020  
09.30

kepada Smujo

Dear Smujo Editors,

Thank you for information regarding my manuscript ' Biodiversitas Journal of Biological Diversity, "Characteristics of Bacillus thuringiensis isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatera and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests Oryctes rhinoceros (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)".

This manuscript has been revised as suggested by reviewer and send it back to you (attachment)

I am waiting for your reply.  
Thank you.

Best regards,  
Yulia

*Dr.Ir. Yulia Pujiastuti, MS.  
Entomologist  
Plant Protection Department  
Agricultural Faculty, Sriwijaya University  
PALEMBANG-INDONESIA*



# Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatra and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)

**Abstract.** *Bacillus thuringiensis* is a gram-positive, entomopathogenic bacterium could be isolated from soil and be used to control various plant pests. *Oryctes rhinoceros* is an important pest in oil palm. Application of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides is an alternative in controlling these pests. The purposes of this study were to isolate and identify *B. thuringiensis* bacteria from the soil of South Sumatra, production of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides and their toxicity to *Oryctes* larvae. The study was conducted in several cities / districts in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from various habitats and *B. thuringiensis* isolates were grown on NGKG agar media. Among 76 soil samples (6 districts and 2 cities) *B. thuringiensis* colonies were obtained leading to 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis*. Toxicity screening tests for armyworm *Spodoptera litura* were 55.79% (53 isolates) and their mortality to 25.26% *O. rhinoceros* larvae (24 isolates). From these isolates whose effectively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were taken and propagated with Nutrient Broth (NB) and biourine enriched with 5% molasses. Number of spores produced were counted during 24, 48 and 72 hours. Furthermore, a bioassay test was carried out on *O. rhinoceros* larvae for 7 days. Isolate of KJ3P1 caused the highest mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae after 7 days of observation. SDS Page resulted KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates showing several bands whose content of various types of protein molecular weight. Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* in South Sumatra produced 2 isolates potentially to be active ingredients in production of bioinsecticides which were effective in killing *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

**Key words:** *Bacillus thuringiensis*, biological control, *Oryctes rhinoceros*, toxicity

**Comment [C1]:** Keywords should be in alphabetic order

Running title : Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* towards *Oryctes rhinoceros*

## INTRODUCTION

*Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae) is an important oil palm pests plants both when immature and mature stage of plants (Susanto et al., 2011). The application of zero waste by re-entering empty bunches in oil palm plantations increases *O. rhinoceros* larvae population. Oil palm empty fruit bunches which decompose into organic matter become suitable breeding sites for these larvae (Santi and Sumaryo, 2008). The decline in palm oil yields can occur after the attack. Heavy injury to palm oil leaves ( $\geq 90\%$ ) will reduce production more than 70% in the first year and will continue for the following year (Sudharto and Guritno, 2003). Control of *O. rhinoceros* by using entomopathogens is an alternative when the use of synthetic chemical insecticides is not able to solve pest problems. For example, *Bacillus thuringiensis* used to pest control has been tried to control *Metisa plana* caterpillars (Ahmad et al., 2017, Noorhazwani et al., 2017, Khaeruni and Purnamaningrum, 2012), but to controlling *O. rhinoceros* is still not much studied.

*B. thuringiensis* works like stomach poison. Proteins and spores of *B. thuringiensis* produced during sporulation must be ingested and digested in the midgut of insect (Mizuki et al., 1999, Bravo et al., 2015a). The specificity of host is a unique feature of *B. thuringiensis*. In its grouping, *B. thuringiensis* is divided into groups based on their insecticidal protein content (Jouzani et al., 2017). The discovery of new isolates is a big chance in producing isolates whose toxic to insect pests (Bravo et al., 2015b). After obtaining *B. thuringiensis* isolates, their application for controlling insect pest becomes important.



#### *Isolation method*

Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* was performed in accordance with procedures of Rusmana and Hadinata (1994). One gram of soil samples was diluted well in 15 mL H<sub>2</sub>O in test tube by shaking well until perfectly diluted. One mL of upper part of dilution was taken in eppendorf tube, added by 1 µL Triton X-100, and heated in water bath 85° C for 15 minutes. With a sterile spatula, the solution was streaked on the NaCl Glycine Kim and Goepfert (NGKG) medium on Petri dish. Petri dish was incubated at 30°C for 24-72 hours. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* grow in white color. After 24-72 hours incubation, proteinaceous parasporal inclusion bodies will be present. Identification of *B. thuringiensis* was done by observing microscopic cells test and gram staining test.

#### *Screening test of Bacillus thuringiensis towards Spodoptera litura and Oryctes rhinoceros*

*B. thuringiensis* isolates which have been identified were grown on Nutrient Broth media. Their toxicity was tested using armyworm 3<sup>rd</sup> instar larvae of *S. litura* and 1<sup>st</sup> instar of *O. rhinoceros*. Every isolat required 20 individuals of each species. Mortality was used as a reference for subsequent testing.

#### *Propagation of Bacillus thuringiensis*

Propagation of *B. thuringiensis* as bioinsecticide using cow bio-urine enriched with 5% molasses. For production of bioinsecticides, preculture or seed culture was first made (Valicente et al., 2010). A total of 10 mL NB in 200 mL-erlenmeyer was given one pre-determined isolate ose needle. The erlenmeyer was then put in the fermenter for 12 hours 200 rpm at room temperature. From the erlenyer, it was taken 5 mL of seed culture and added with 10 mL of NB to once again fermented for 12 hours. Seed culture was ready to be used as a basis for making Bt-based bioinsecticides. A 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% moalses were sterilized with autoclave for 20 min at 121 °C and 1 atm pressure. Under aseptic conditions, as much as 10 mL of seed culture was put into an erlenmeyer containing 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% molasses. It was fermented at room temperature of 200 rpm for 72 hours. Numbers of bacterial / spore cells was observed at 24, 48, and 72 hours. Ten isolates which showed the highest number of spores were choosen for their toxicity to *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

#### *Bioassay Test*

Bioassay test was conducted by using 1<sup>st</sup> instar larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. For each *Bt* isolate-based bioinsecticide treatment, there will be 5 replications, in which 10 individuals/replication. A total of 50 g of decomposed-oil palm bunches were put into 10 × 10 × 5 cm plastic containers. The soil was sprayed singly with 5 mL of bioinsecticide and air dried. *Oryctes rhinoceros*were then put into the container and allowed to eat. The mortality was observed every day until 7<sup>th</sup> day.

#### *Isolation of B. thuringiensis protein*

One colony of *B. thuringiensis* from slant agar was transferred using one lope of wire into 1 mL NB medium and shaken at 25°C overnight. This culture was then removed 10 mL of NB and shake 25°C for 2 days. The cells were harvested by centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min, washed in distilled water twice and collected white pellets. The pellet was suspended in distilled water. Precipitation was collected by centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min. It was re-suspended in water and added the same volume of 0.5 M NaCL. For collecting precipitation it was centrifuged at 10 krpm for 15 min. This step (NaCl wash) was done at least two times and continued with distilled water wash two times. The cells were re-suspended in 5 mL of 10 mM Tris HCl pH 8 containing 10 mM EDTA and disrupted by a sonicator. This solution was

kept on ice for 30 min after addition of 100 µL of mercapto-ethanol and adjustment of pH 10.5. To collect supernatant contained protein, it was centrifuged down at 10 krpm for 10 min. The last step was adjusting to pH 4.4 and kept the crystal protein on 4°C for long storage.

#### *Weighing molecular mass of crystal protein by SDS-PAGE analysis*

Crystal proteins isolated from *B. thuringiensis* strains were analyzed by sodium dodecyl polyacrilamide gel electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE). SDS-PAGE was carried out by the method of He (2011) using 10% running and 4% stacking gels. The crystal proteins were prepared as follows: 10 µl of crystal protein kept at pH 4.4 was centrifugated down at 10 k rpm for 1 min to collect precipitation. It was suspended in the equal volume of TE. After addition of SDS sample buffer (1: 4, v / v), protein sample was boiled for 3 min. The centrifugation at 7 krpm for 1 min was done to purify the protein solution. Samples were ready for electrophoresis.

#### Data Analyses

Data of spores density of *B. thuringiensis* and mortality of *O. rhinoceros* were analyzed using analysis of variance (ANOVA). Tukey's Honestly Significant Difference (HSD) Test was employed to test for significant difference among the treatments (isolates) at P = 0.05. All data were analyzed using software of SAS University Edition 2.7 9.4 M5.

## RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

#### Soil sampling

Soil sampling was carried out in 6 districts and 2 cities in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from a variety of habitats, especially in free poluted habitats by chemicals and generally annual plantation or secondary forests. Among the number of soil samples, the average *B. thuringiensis* isolates obtained was 29.6% (Table 1). Bacterial colonies grow after incubation on the first day were very small and grow almost flat with the media. At the second day, the shape of the bacteria will be enlarged and rather wide however they did not collide each other. At the third day enlargement of bacterial elevation will be clearly seen on the solid media (Figure 1A). Of cell observation under a microscope, it appeared in the form of bacilli and some obtained formed spores (Figure 1B).

Tabel 1. *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates original from soil in some cities and districts of South Sumatra

No	Cities/districts (m asl)	No of soil samples	No.of colony (BC)	No. of <i>B.thuringiensis</i> colonies (Bt)	% isolat Bt (Bt index = (Bt/BC)x100%)
1	Banyuasin (63)	10	56	19	33,9
2	Ogan Ilir (18)	18	73	15	20,5
3	Palembang (8)	13	26	8	30,8
4	Ogan Komering Ilir (18)	6	30	4	13,3
5	Muara Enim (45)	8	57	15	26,3
6	Musi Banyuasin (15)	10	36	10	27,8
7	Pagar Alam (780)	6	25	18	72,0
8	Lahat (500)	5	18	6	33,3

Total/average of % Bt isolates	76	321	95	29,6
--------------------------------	----	-----	----	------

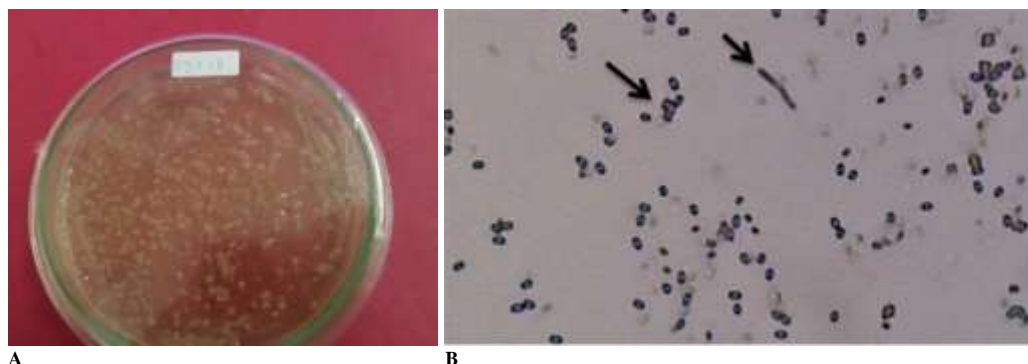


Figure 1. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* (A) dan bacterial cel of *B. thuringiensis* (magnification 400 x) (B)

#### Screening test

Screening tests were carried out on third-instar *Spodoptera litura* larvae and first-instar rhinoceros oryctes larvae. From the screening test results obtained that not all isolates of *B. thuringiensis* were found to be able to kill *S. litura* or *O. rhinoceros*. The screening test resulted 55.79% of these isolates were able to kill *S. litura* larva while 25.06% of *B. thuringiensis* isolates were active against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2).

Table 2. Screening tests for *B. thuringiensis* isolates against *Spodoptera litura* and *Oryctes rhinoceros*

No	Cities/Districts	Number of Bt isolates (Btt)	Active against <i>S.litura</i> (%)	Active against <i>Oryctes</i> (%)
1	Banyuasin	19	10 (52.63)	5 (26.32)
2	Ogan Ilir	15	8 (53.33)	2 (13.33)
3	Palembang	8	6 (75.00)	3 (37.50)
4	Ogan Komering Ilir	4	4 (100)	0 (0.00)
5	Muara Enim	15	9 (60)	5 (33.33)
6	Musi Banyuasin	10	5 (50)	4 (40.00)
7	Pagar Alam	18	7 (38.89)	3 (16.67)
8	Lahat	6	4 (66.67)	2 (33.33)
Total		95	53 (55.79)	24 (25.26)

Notes: Larvae of *spodotera* (n=20 individuals); Larvae of *oryctes* (n=20 individuals)

Among 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis* which actively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were choosen (Table 3). They were grown on NGKG media and propagated with NB media to determine spore density (Figure 2). In NGKG agar medium, *B. thuringiensis* isolates grew well to form colonies. In NB media, it was proved that 72 hours after propagation, the number of cells / spores increased. Each isolate grown on NB media was also propagated on Biourine media enriched with 5% molasses. Furthermore, spore densities were calculated at 24, 48, and 72 hours (Table 3).

Table 3. The Origin of isolated soil habitats

Cities/districts (m asl)	<i>B. thuringiensis</i> active to <i>O. rhinoceros</i>	Number of <i>B. thuringiensis</i> chosen	Habitat	Isolates codes
Banyuasin (63)	5	1	Peat soil	TPP
Ogan Ilir (18)	3	1	Jackfruits tree	CI4
Palembang (8)	2	1	Sawo tree	SASU
Muara Enim (45)	5	2	Mangoes tree	MSP, MSKS
Musi Banyuasin (15)	4	3	Rambutan tree	KJ3P1, KJ3R5, KJ3R3
Pagar Alam (780)	3	1	Coffee tree	SMR
Lahat (500)	2	1	Pepper tree	LK
Total	24	10		

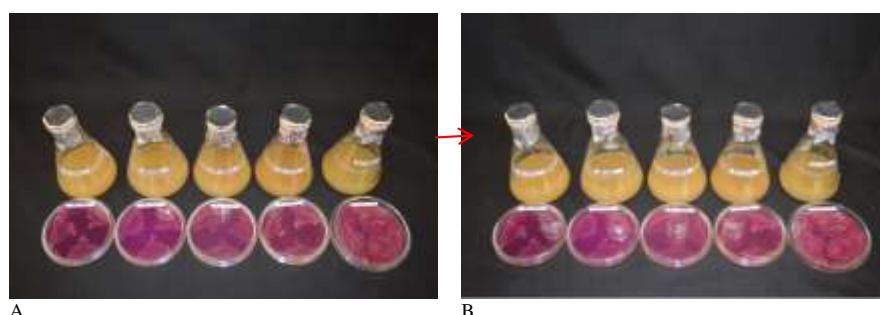


Figure 2. *B. thuringiensis* isolates and their propagation on NB media. Isolate codes : MSKS, CI4, KJ3R5, SMR, MSP. Isolate codes : KJ3P1, KJ3R3, LK, SASU, TPP

#### Spore density of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates

Ten of *B. thuringiensis* isolates active to *O. rhinoceros* larvae grown on NB and Biourine enriched with 5% molasses produced a fairly high spore density and varied from each isolate. Statistically, the amount of spore density was significantly different at each time of observation. Spore growth was gradually increased starting from 24 hours in number until 72 hours of observation. In propagation with NB media after 72 hours of fermentation, the highest spore density in *Bt*-isolates was obtained on KJ3R5 code ( $9.27 \times 10^{12}$  spores  $\text{mL}^{-1}$ ), whereas in biourine media enriched with 5% molasses the highest density was in KJ3P1 ( $0.71 \times 10^{12}$  spores  $\text{mL}^{-1}$ ). Spores densities of *B. thuringiensis* was showed in Table 4.

**Comment [C2]:** Which statistical method did you use in this study?

Table 4. Spores density of *Bacillus thuringiensis* active against *O. rhinoceros* larvae and propagated on NB media and biourine enriched with 5% molasses

Isolates codes	Spores density( $\times 10^{12}$ spores $\text{mL}^{-1}$ )					
	24 h		48 h		72 h	
	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB
SMR	$3.25 \pm 0.13$ ab	$3.73 \pm 0.20$ a	$5.8 \pm 0.52$ b	$5.42 \pm 0.20$ ab	$8.07 \pm 0.52$ ab	$7.82 \pm 0.24$ abc
KJ3P1	$6.73 \pm 0.47$ c	$5.99 \pm 0.36$ b	$8.31 \pm 0.28$ b	$8.33 \pm 0.26$ d	$9.71 \pm 0.28$ b	$8.59 \pm 0.24$ c

KJ3R5	5.26 ± 0.55 bc	4.55 ± 0.29 ab	6.13 ± 0.43 b	6.74 ± 0.24 bcd	8.19 ± 0.43 ab	9.27 ± 0.29 c
MSP	4.21 ± 0.30 bc	4.47 ± 0.35ab	6.14 ± 0.26 b	7.93 ± 0.12 cd	8.11 ± 0.26 ab	9.21 ± 0.14 c
SASU	2.65 ± 0.37 a	3.85 ± 0.17 a	4.04 ± 0.61 a	6.43 ± 0.28 abcd	8.09 ± 0.61 ab	8.07 ± 0.29
MSKS	5.70 ± 0.60 bc	4.78 ± 0.06 ab	6.91 ± 0.47 a	6.23 ± 0.47 abcd	7.98 ± 0.47 ab	7.70 ± 0.40 bc
KJ3R3	5.11 ± 0.63 bc	5.14 ± 0.23 ab	6.37 ± 0.60 a	6.78 ± 0.36 bcd	7.40 ± 0.60 ab	7.39 ± 0.22 abc
LK	6.39 ± 0.40 c	4.73 ± 0.09 ab	7.23 ± 0.26 a	5.97 ± 0.20 abc	7.36 ± 0.26 ab	7.46 ± 0.39 abc
TPP	5.51 ± 0.51 bc	4.18 ± 0.29 ab	6.77 ± 0.50 a	5.09 ± 0.40 ab	7.72 ± 0.50 ab	6.38 ± 0.46 ab
CI4	4.32 ± 0.44 bc	3.87 ± 0.50 a	5.5 ± 0.47 a	4.78 ± 0.27 a	6.95 ± 0.47 a	6.26 ± 0.33 a
F value	6.49	3.47	4.12	8.92	2.51	6.54
F Table	2.39	2.39	2.39	2.39	2.39	2.39
P-Value	0.00	0.01	0.00	0.00	0.04	0.00
Tukeys HSD tests	0.25	0.17	0.21	0.13	0.12	0.11

Note: \* = significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at  $P < 0.05$  according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Log transformation prior to statistical analysis

#### Mortality of insect test

In the bioassay test, death occurred starting on the third day after application, ranging between 1.3-8%. On the fifth day the deaths increased to 4-40%. Some isolates began to show effectiveness in causing death on the fifth day. From the statistical tests, there were significant differences between isolates which were shown with significantly different from controls (without treatment). The process of death symptoms may begin around 24 hours after application, however insect mortality started on the third day ranging from 1.3 - 8.0% 4.0-40% and 6.67-81.33% on the third day, fifth day and seventh day, respectively. On the seventh day, there were 6 isolates showed a mortality rate above 50%. Mortality data of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was presented in Table 4.

**Comment [C3]:** Which statistical method did you use in this study?

**Comment [L4]:** Using Analysis of Variance

**Comment [C5]:** Which statistical method did you use in this study?

**Comment [L6]:** Using Analysis of Variance

Table 4. Bioassay tests on *Oryctes* larvae during 7 days of observation

Isolates codes	Average of mortality days of .... (n=75 individual)		
	3	5	7
SMR	8.00 ± 2.31 b	28.00 ± 4.00 d	58.67 ± 4.35 b
KJ3P1	6.67 ± 1.33 b	25.33 ± 4.81 cd	81.33 ± 7.62 b
KJ3R5	8.00 ± 2.31 b	30.67 ± 3.53 d	86.00 ± 1.88 b
MSP	6.67 ± 1.33 b	40.00 ± 2.31 d	66.67 ± 2.88 b
SASU	8.00 ± 2.31 b	33.33 ± 4.81 d	58.67 ± 2.18 b
MSKS	5.33 ± 1.33 b	32.00 ± 2.31 d	58.67 ± 6.06 b
KJ3R3	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	8.00 ± 2.31 bc	18.67 ± 2.18 a
LK	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	4.00 ± 0.00 ab	10.67 ± 2.88 a
TPP	0.00 ± 0.00 a	5.33 ± 1.33 ab	13.33 ± 1.09 a

CI4	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	4.00 ± 4.00 ab	6.67 ± 2.18 a
Control	0.00 ± 0.00 a	0.00 ± 0.00 a	4.00 ± 0.00 a
F value	7,19	22,74	26,84
F Tab	2,30	2,30	2,30
P-Value	0,00	0,00	0,00
Tukeys HSD tests	12,40	14,08	19,80

Note: \* = significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at  $P < 0.05$  according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Arcsin transformation prior to statistical analysis

#### Mortality symptom of larva *Oryctes*

Mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was characterized by changes in color, body texture and body shape. Firstly, healthy oryctes larvae were white, however 3 days after application, the symptoms of *B. thuringiensis* infection were marked by discoloration. On the seventh day, larvae died with a black body color (Figure 3).



Figure 3. Symptoms of death of *Oryctes rhinoceros*  
A. Healthy larvae B. Larvae with symptoms of Bt infection C. dead larvae

#### Molecular weight of *Bacillus thuringiensis* protein

Of the results of calculating molecular weights of protein using SDS-Page, several bands had been produced in various isolates. In isolate 1 (SMR) it was estimated to have a molecular weight of about 90 kDa and 45 kDa, while in isolate 2 (MSP) was around 90 kDa. , Isolate 3 (KJ3R5) was predicted to possess a molecular weight of 130 kDa, 90 kDa and 45 kDa, while isolate 4 (KJ3P1 ) was 50-60 kDa. Isolate 5 (SASU) was suspected a molecular weight of <45 kDa and isolate 6 (MSKS) was around 90 kDa (Figure 4)



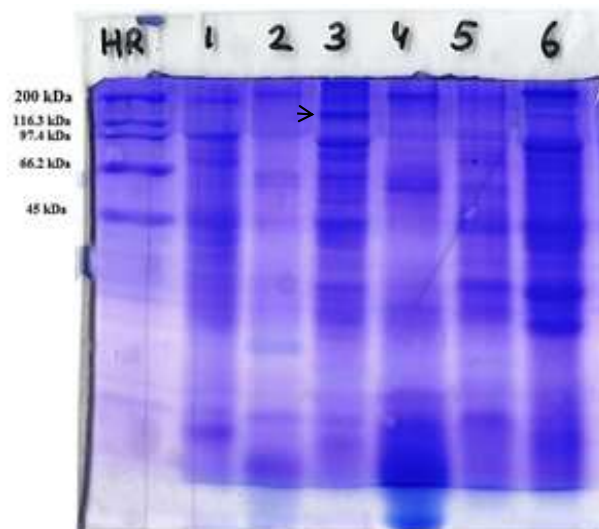


Figure 4. Molecular weight of *B. thuringiensis* isolates as a result of isolation from the soil South Sumatra. Note: 1. SMR, 2. MSP, 3. KJ3R5, 4. KJ3P1,5, SASU, 6. MSKS

#### Discussion

Sampling sites were varied in microclimate and altitude. The city of Pagar Alam located at an altitude of 780 m is a plateau area (Table 1). From overall isolation, soil samples taken from the city of Pagar Alam were found to be the highest of *B. thuringiensis* isolates (72%). In observations it may approved that sampling in natural habitats and not widely applied to chemicals (pesticides and fertilizers). Fernandes and Pazos (2011) reported *B. thuringiensis* composition seems to be influenced by several factors including soil humidity, organic matter, temperature, structure and pH, macro / micro-nutrients, richness and local insect distribution.

Some *B. thuringiensis* isolates were toxic to *S. litoralis* larva and some were toxic to *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2). It has been expected *B. thuringiensis* isolates which actively controled to *S. litoralis* larvae contained a special protein. Likewise, isolates which kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae contained special genes and proteins. This was consistent with the opinion of Fernandes & Pazos (2011) who reported a biodiversity of active proteins against insects. Proteins were composed of several polypeptides bound together and the polypeptides had molecular masses ranging from 27 kDa to 140 kDa. *B. thuringiensis* active against *S. litoralis* larvae (Lepidopteran order) may be inactive against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Coleopteran order) (van Frankenhuyzen, 2009).

The growth of various isolates in NB media and Biurine media enriched with 5% molasses showed similar tendency. Spore production at 24-hour observations was seen to be lowest followed by 48-hour and 72-hour observations. The increasing number of spores was caused by the process of sporulation in which the less the content of materials needed to grow, the bacterial cells were forced to form spores and proteins. This occurence was also reported by Valicente et al. (2010), Marzban (2012) and

Sarrafzadeh (2012) which stated a certain C / N ratio was required to produce a number of spores and proteins toxic to insects. In addition, it was suspected that utilization of biourine enriched with 5% molasses was a substitute for expensive chemical manufacturing materials such as NB. The use of agricultural and livestock waste materials (in this case biourine cattle) and molasses (sugar factory waste) was very important. Aside from utilizing abundant waste, this method was easily imitated and used by farmers. Some researchers use agricultural or livestock waste materials and apparently showed high toxicity to target insects (Prabakaran et al., 2008; Valicente et al, 2010; Salazar-Magallon et al., 2015)

Mortality of insects was caused by the presence of spores and bacterial proteins ingested in the midgut. Death of an insect usually took time. The process of mortality started from changing protein into a toxin (in the midgut) and then spreads throughout the hemolymph. Insects usually experienced septicemia and eventually die (Soberon et al, 2018; Bravo et al, 2015c). Until recently, it was known few isolates able to actively kill against *O. rhinoceros* larvae. With a hard body texture and large size, it was necessary to isolate *B. thuringiensis* which contained a special protein with a molecular weight of around 14-133 kDa (Jouzani et al., 2017). In addition, it is also necessary to match the midgut conditions with alkaline pH in order to break down proteins into toxins (Soberon et al, 2018). According to Khaerani et al. (2012) the toxicity difference of *B. thuringiensis* local isolate might be caused by the difference of strain, size and type of crystal protein produced.

Protein of *B. thuringiensis* infected larvae through midgut epithelial cells resulting in death of the host by septicemia and production of toxins. The body becomes soft as reported by Heimpeland Angus (1960) (Frederici et al., 2010). In some target insects, Cry proteins merely were sufficient to intoxicate larvae by destroying enough midgut epithelial cells. As a results, it allowed the alkaline midgut juices to flow into the hemolymph and raise the blood pH induced paralysis and cessation of feeding.

In relationship with mortality rate of oryctes where KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates were 81.33% and 86% (Table 4), it was seen both isolates contained proteins which potent to kill oryctes larvae (70-80 kDa). Therefore they caused high mortality against *O. rhinoceros* larvae. Interestingly, a single strains of *B. thuringiensis* may contained more than one crystal protein genes (Letowski et al. 2005; Pedro and Ibarra 2010). As reported by Fernandes and Pazos (2011) Coleopteran specificity Cry proteins had molecular weights Cry1Ia (81.2 kDa), Cry1Ba (139.6 kDa), Cry3 (72-75 kDa), Cry6Aa1 (54 kDa), Cry8 (130-133 kDa), Cry34 (14kDa) and Cry35 (44 kDa). Jouzani et al. (2017) also reported that cry gene cry3, cry7, cry8, cry14, cry18, cry23, cry26, cry28, cry34, cry35, cry366, cry366, cry37, cry38, cry43, and cry55 had effectiveness in killing Coleopteran insect.

In general, *B. thuringiensis* bacteria isolated and identified from soil of South Sumatra possessed a high potential in controlling oryctes pests even though mortality rate of oryctes was not optimal yet. *B. thuringiensis* with molecular weight characteristics of 14-133 kDa has the opportunity to control pests of the order Coleoptera because of the alleged suitability of acidity in the midgut larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. Application of agricultural and livestock waste as propagation media was one alternative in production of *B. thuringiensis*- based bioinsecticides which are cheap and safe for the environment.

## ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The data presented in this paper is part of the data from research results funded by the Directorate General of Higher Education, Ministry of Research and Higher Education through the Basic Research Grants Scheme in 2019.

## REFERENCES

- Ahmad, M. N., N. Kamarudin, S. N. Ahmad, O. Arshad, M. M. M. Masri, R. Moslim, and A. Kushairi. 2017. Efficacy of pheromone trapping and aerial spraying of *Bacillus thuringiensis* (Bt) for controlling bagworm, *Metisa plana* Walker (Lepidoptera: Psychidae) in Yong Peng, Johor, Malaysia. *Journal of Oil Palm Research* 29 (1): 55-65.
- Anonim. 2018. Identification of *Bacillus* species. UK Standards for Microbiology Investigations. Standards Unit Microbiology Services Public Health England. [https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/697260/ID\\_9i3.1.pdf](https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/697260/ID_9i3.1.pdf)
- Bravo,A., Diana L. Martínez de Castro, Jorge Sanchez. 2015. Mechanism of action of *Bacillus thuringiensis* insecticidal toxins and their use in the control of insect pests. In book: The Comprehensive Sourcebook of Bacterial Protein Toxins. December 2015 DOI: 10.1016/B978-0-12-800188-2.00030-6
- Bravo,A., Isabel Gómez, Gretel Mendoza, Meztli Gaitan, and Mario Soberón. 2015. Chapter 6. Different models of the mode of action of 3d-Cry toxins from *Bacillus thuringiensis*. December 2015 DOI: 10.1016/B978-0-12-800188-2.00030-6
- Bravo,A and M Sobero´ n S S Gill. 2015. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: Mechanisms and Use. Chapter In *Insect Control Biological and Synthetic Agent*. Edited by Lawrence I. Gilbert Sarjeet S. Gill. Academic Press. 42 p.
- Brian A. F., Hyun-Woo Park and Dennis K. Bideshi. 2010. Overview of the Basic Biology of *Bacillus thuringiensis* with Emphasis on Genetic Engineering of Bacterial Larvicides for Mosquito Control. *Open Toxinology Journal*, 2010, 3, 154-171
- Fernández, J. H. and SA López-Pazos . 2011. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: Soil microbial insecticide, diversity and their relationship with the entomopathogenic activity In: *Soil Microbes and Environmental Health*. Chapter 3. ISBN 978-1-61209-647-6. Editor: Mohammad Miransari, pp. © 2011 Nova Science Publishers, Inc. 24 p.
- Federici, Brian A, Park, Hyun-Woo, Bidesh DK. 2010. Overview of the basic biology of *Bacillus thuringiensis* with emphasis on genetic engineering of bacterial larvacides for mosquito control. *The Open Toxicol J*. 3:83-100
- He, F. 2011. Laemmli-SDS-PAGE. *Bio-101*: e80. DOI: 10.21769/BioProtoc.80. June 05, 2011
- Jouzani, G.S. & Elena Valijanian & Reza Sharafi. 2017. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: a successful insecticide with new environmental features and tidings. *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* (2017) 101:2691–2711 DOI 10.1007/s00253-017-8175-y
- Khaeruni, R. and Purnamaningrum, 2012. The isolation of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. from land and its pathogenity to *Crocidolomia binotalis* Zell larvae on the Sawi Plant (*Brassica juncea* L.). *J. Agroteknos Maret*, 2: 21-27.
- Letowski J, Bravo A, Brousseau R, Masson L. 2005. Assessment of cry1 gene contents of *B. thuringiensis* strains by use of DNA microassays. *Appl Environ Microbiol* 71(9):5391–5398
- Marzban R. 2012. Investigation on the suitable isolate and medium for production of *Bacillus thuringiensis*. *J. Biopest*. 5(2): 144–147.
- Mizuki,E., T. Ichimatsu, S.-H. Hwang, Y.S. Park, H. Saitoh, K. Higuchi and M. Ohba. 1999. Ubiquity of *Bacillus thuringiensis* on phylloplanes of arboreous and herbaceous plants in Japan. *J. of Applied Microbiology*, (86): 979–984
- Noorhazwani, K; Siti ramlah, A.A., Mohamed Mazmira, M.M; mohd Najib, A; Che Ahmad hafiz,C.M; and Norman K. 2017. Controlling *Metisa plana* Walker (Lepidoptera:psychidae) outbreak using *Bacillus thuringiensis* at an oilpalm plantation in Slim River Perak. Malaysia. *J. Oil Palm Res*. Vol. 29 (1): 47-54
- Osman G. E. H., Rasha Already, A. S. A. Assaeedi, S. R. Organji, Doaa El-Ghareeb, H. H. Abulreesh and A. S. Althubiani. Bioinsecticide *B.thuringiensis* a Comprehensive Review. *Egyptian Journal of Biological Pest Control*, 25(1), 2015, 271-288

- Pedro AN, Ibarra JE. 2010. Detection of new cry genes of *Bacillus thuringiensis* by use of a novel PCR primer system. *Appl Environ Microbiol* 76:6150–6155. doi:10.1128/AEM.00797-10
- Prabakaran G, Hoti SL, Manonmani AM, & Balaraman K. 2008. Coconut water as a cheap source for the production of endotoxin of *Bacillus thuringiensis* var. israelensis, a mosquito control agent. *Acta Trop.* 105(1): 35–38.
- Pujiastuti, Y., D T Astuti, S R Afriyani, S Suparman, C Irsan, E R Sembiring, S Nugraha, Mulawarman and N Damiri. 2018.
- Characterization of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. indigenous from soil and its potency as biological agents of *Spodoptera litura* (Lepidoptera: Noctuidae). *Proceeding IOP Conference Series: Earth and Environmental Science*, [Vol.102, conference 1](#)
- Purnawati R, Sunarti TC, Syamsu K, & Rahayuningsih M. 2014. Characterization of novel *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolated from *Attacus atlas* and its growth kinetics in the cultivation media of tofu whey for bioinsecticide production. *J. Biol. Agri. Healthcare* 4(16): 33–40.
- Rusmana, I and Hadioetomo, R.S. 1994. Isolation of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. from silkworm farms and their toxicity to the larvae of
- Crocodolomia binotalis* Zell and *spodoptera litura* F. *Hayati* 1 (1): 22-23.
- Salazar-Magallon, J.A., Víctor M. Hernandez-Velazquez, Andrés Alvear-Garcia, Iván Arenas-Sosa, Guadalupe Peña-Chora. 2015.
- Evaluation of industrial by-products for the production of *Bacillus thuringiensis* strain GP139 and the pathogenicity when applied to *Bemisia tabaci* nymphs. *Bulletin of Insectology* 68 (1): 103-109, 2015 ISSN 1721-8861
- Santi, I.S. dan B. Sumaryo. 2008. Effect of the color of pheromone towards number of trapped *Oryctes rhinoceros* in oilpalm estate. *Jurnal Perlindungan Tanaman Indonesia*. 14(2): 76-79. (in Indonesian)
- Sarrafzadeh MH. 2012. Nutritional Requirements of *Bacillus thuringiensis* during different phases of growth, sporulation and germination evaluated by plackett-burman method. *Iran J. Chem. Chem. Eng.* 31(4): 131–136.
- Soberón M., Rose Monnerat, and Alejandra Bravo. 2018. Mode of Action of Cry Toxins from *Bacillus thuringiensis* and Resistance Mechanisms. Chapter. January 2018 DOI: 10.1007/978-94-007-6449-1\_28
- Sudharto, P. S, dan P. Guritno. 2003. Biological control of oil palm nettle caterpillars in Indonesia : review of research activities in Indonesia. Oil Palm Research Institute (IOPRI). *Proceedings of the PIPOC 2003 International Palm Oil Congress*. pp. 362-371.
- Susanto, A, Sudharto, dan AE Prasetyo. 2011. Information of insect pest *Oryctes rhinoceros* Linn. Research Center of oilpalm. Medan. (in Indonesian)
- Valicente FH, Tuelher EDS, Leite MIS, Freire FL, & Vieira CM. 2010. Production of *Bacillus thuringiensis* biopesticide using commercial lab medium and agricultural by-products as nutrient sources. *Revista Brasileira de Milho e Sorgo* 9(1): 1–11
- van Frankenhuyzen, K. 2009. Insecticidal activity of *Bacillus thuringiensis* crystal proteins. *Journal of Invertebrate Pathology* 101(1), 1–16.
- Wiest S.L.F., Pilz Júnior H.L. , Fiuza L.M. 2015. Thuringiensin: a toxin from *Bacillus thuringiensis*. *Bt Research* 2015, Vol.6, No.4, 1-12

Bukti no. 4. Tgl 3 Feb 2020

## Revision of manuscript



**Yulia Pujiastuti** <ypujiastuti@unsri.ac.id>

Sen, 3 Feb  
2020 08.39

kepada smujo.id

Dear Smujo Editors,

Thank you for information regarding my manuscript ' Biodiversitas Journal of Biological Diversity, "Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatera and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)".

This manuscript has been revised as suggested by reviewer and send it back to you (attachment)

I am waiting for your reply.  
Thank you.

Best regards,  
Yulia

*Dr.Ir. Yulia Pujiastuti, MS.*  
*Entomologist*  
*Plant Protection Department*  
*Agricultural Faculty, Sriwijaya University*  
*PALEMBANG-INDONESIA*

# Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatra and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)

**Abstract.** *Bacillus thuringiensis* is a gram-positive, entomopathogenic bacterium could be isolated from soil and be used to control various plant pests. *Oryctes rhinoceros* is an important pest in oil palm. Application of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides is an alternative in controlling these pests. The purposes of this study were to isolate and identify *B. thuringiensis* bacteria from the soil of South Sumatra, production of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides and their toxicity to *Oryctes* larvae. The study was conducted in several cities / districts in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from various habitats and *B. thuringiensis* isolates were grown on NGKG agar media. Among 76 soil samples (6 districts and 2 cities) *B. thuringiensis* colonies were obtained leading to 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis*. Toxicity screening tests for armyworm *Spodoptera litura* were 55.79% (53 isolates) and their mortality to 25.26% *O. rhinoceros* larvae (24 isolates). From these isolates whose effectively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were taken and propagated with Nutrient Broth (NB) and biourine enriched with 5% molasses. Number of spores produced were counted during 24, 48 and 72 hours. Furthermore, a bioassay test was carried out on *O. rhinoceros* larvae for 7 days. Isolate of KJ3P1 caused the highest mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae after 7 days of observation. SDS Page resulted KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates showing several bands whose content of various types of protein molecular weight. Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* in South Sumatra produced 2 isolates potentially to be active ingredients in production of bioinsecticides which were effective in killing *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

**Key words:** *Bacillus thuringiensis*, biological control, *Oryctes rhinoceros*, toxicity

**Comment [C1]:** Keywords should be in alphabetic order

Running title : Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* towards *Oryctes rhinoceros*

## INTRODUCTION

*Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae) is an important oil palm pests plants both when immature and mature stage of plants (Susanto et al., 2011). The application of zero waste by re-entering empty bunches in oil palm plantations increases *O. rhinoceros* larvae population. Oil palm empty fruit bunches which decompose into organic matter become suitable breeding sites for these larvae (Santi and Sumaryo, 2008). The decline in palm oil yields can occur after the attack. Heavy injury to palm oil leaves ( $\geq 90\%$ ) will reduce production more than 70% in the first year and will continue for the following year (Sudharto and Guritno, 2003). Control of *O. rhinoceros* by using entomopathogens is an alternative when the use of synthetic chemical insecticides is not able to solve pest problems. For example, *Bacillus thuringiensis* used to pest control has been tried to control *Metisa plana* caterpillars (Ahmad et al., 2017, Noorhazwani et al., 2017, Khaeruni and Purnamaningrum, 2012), but to controlling *O. rhinoceros* is still not much studied.

*B. thuringiensis* works like stomach poison. Proteins and spores of *B. thuringiensis* produced during sporulation must be ingested and digested in the midgut of insect (Mizuki et al., 1999, Bravo et al., 2015a). The specificity of host is a unique feature of *B. thuringiensis*. In its grouping, *B. thuringiensis* is divided into groups based on their insecticidal protein content (Jouzani et al., 2017). The discovery of new isolates is a big chance in producing isolates whose toxic to insect pests (Bravo et al., 2015b). After obtaining *B. thuringiensis* isolates, their application for controlling insect pest becomes important.

Soil samples were taken from various habitats. The surface of soil was cleaned from litter and then measured a distance of about 30 cm from the plant stem with a depth of 5 cm. The soil was taken as much as  $\pm 500$  g in each place. The soil sample was then put into a plastic bag, tightly bound, labeled with location and date of collection. The soil sample is taken to the laboratory and stored in the refrigerator to be isolated.

#### *Isolation method*

Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* was performed in accordance with procedures of Rusmana and Hadinata (1994). One gram of soil samples was diluted well in 15 mL H<sub>2</sub>O in test tube by shaking well until perfectly diluted. One mL of upper part of dilution was taken in eppendorf tube, added by 1 µL Triton X-100, and heated in water bath 85° C for 15 minutes. With a sterile spatula, the solution was streaked on the NaCl Glycine Kim and Goepfert (NGKG) medium on Petri dish. Petri dish was incubated at 30°C for 24-72 hours. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* grow in white color. After 24-72 hours incubation, proteinaceous parasporal inclusion bodies will be present. Identification of *B. thuringiensis* was done by observing microscopic cells test and gram staining test.

#### *Screening test of Bacillus thuringiensis towards Spodoptera litura and Oryctes rhinoceros*

*B. thuringiensis* isolates which have been identified were grown on Nutrient Broth media. Their toxicity was tested using armyworm 3<sup>rd</sup> instar larvae of *S. litura* and 1<sup>st</sup> instar of *O. rhinoceros*. Every isolat required 20 individuals of each species. Mortality was used as a reference for subsequent testing.

#### *Propagation of Bacillus thuringiensis*

Propagation of *B. thuringiensis* as bioinsecticide using cow bio-urine enriched with 5% molasses. For production of bioinsecticides, preculture or seed culture was first made (Valicente et al., 2010). A total of 10 mL NB in 200 mL-erlenmeyer was given one pre-determined isolate ose needle. The erlenmeyer was then put in the fermenter for 12 hours 200 rpm at room temperature. From the erlenyer, it was taken 5 mL of seed culture and added with 10 mL of NB to once again fermented for 12 hours. Seed culture was ready to be used as a basis for making Bt-based bioinsecticides. A 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% moalses were sterilized with autoclave for 20 min at 121 °C and 1 atm pressure. Under aseptic conditions, as much as 10 mL of seed culture was put into an erlenmeyer containing 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% molasses. It was fermented at room temperature of 200 rpm for 72 hours. Numbers of bacterial / spore cells was observed at 24, 48, and 72 hours. Ten isolates which showed the highest number of spores were choosen for their toxicity to *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

#### *Bioassay Test*

Bioassay test was conducted by using 1<sup>st</sup> instar larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. For each *Bt* isolate-based bioinsecticide treatment, there will be 5 replications, in which 10 individuals/replication. A total of 50 g of decomposed-oil palm bunches were put into 10 × 10 × 5 cm plastic containers. The soil was sprayed singly with 5 mL of bioinsecticide and air dried. *Oryctes rhinoceros*were then put into the container and allowed to eat. The mortality was observed every day until 7<sup>th</sup> day.

#### *Isolation of B. thuringiensis protein*

One colony of *B. thuringiensis* from slant agar was transferred using one lope of wire into 1 mL NB medium and shaken at 25°C overnight. This culture was then removed 10 mL of NB and shake 25°C for 2 days. The cells were harvested by centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min, washed in distilled water twice and collected white pellets. The pellet was suspended in distilled water. Precipitation was collected by centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min. It was re-suspended in water and added the same volume of 0.5 M NaCL. For collecting precipitation it was centrifuged at 10 krpm for 15 min. This step (NaCl wash) was done at least two times and continued with distilled water wash two times. The cells were re-suspended in 5 mL of 10 mM Tris HCl pH 8 containing 10 mM EDTA and disrupted by a sonicator. This solution was



kept on ice for 30 min after addition of 100 µL of mercapto-ethanol and adjustment of pH 10.5. To collect supernatant contained protein, it was centrifuged down at 10 krpm for 10 min. The last step was adjusting to pH 4.4 and kept the crystal protein on 4°C for long storage.

#### *Weighing molecular mass of crystal protein by SDS-PAGE analysis*

Crystal proteins isolated from *B. thuringiensis* strains were analyzed by sodium dodecyl polyacrilamide gel electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE). SDS-PAGE was carried out by the method of He (2011) using 10% running and 4% stacking gels. The crystal proteins were prepared as follows: 10 µl of crystal protein kept at pH 4.4 was centrifugated down at 10 k rpm for 1 min to collect precipitation. It was suspended in the equal volume of TE. After addition of SDS sample buffer (1: 4, v / v), protein sample was boiled for 3 min. The centrifugation at 7 krpm for 1 min was done to purify the protein solution. Samples were ready for electrophoresis.

#### Data Analyses

Data of spores density of *B. thuringiensis* and mortality of *O. rhinoceros* were analyzed using analysis of variance (ANOVA). Tukey's Honestly Significant Difference (HSD) Test was employed to test for significant difference among the treatments (isolates) at P = 0.05. All data were analyzed using software of SAS University Edition 2.7 9.4 M5.

## RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

#### Soil sampling

Soil sampling was carried out in 6 districts and 2 cities in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from a variety of habitats, especially in free poluted habitats by chemicals and generally annual plantation or secondary forests. Among the number of soil samples, the average *B. thuringiensis* isolates obtained was 29.6% (Table 1). Bacterial colonies grow after incubation on the first day were very small and grow almost flat with the media. At the second day, the shape of the bacteria will be enlarged and rather wide however they did not collide each other. At the third day enlargement of bacterial elevation will be clearly seen on the solid media (Figure 1A). Of cell observation under a microscope, it appeared in the form of bacilli and some obtained formed spores (Figure 1B).

Tabel 1. *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates original from soil in some cities and districts of South Sumatra

No	Cities/districts (m asl)	No of soil samples	No.of colony (BC)	No. of <i>B.thuringiensis</i> colonies (Bt)	% isolat Bt (Bt index = (Bt/BC)x100%)
1	Banyuasin (63)	10	56	19	33,9
2	Ogan Ilir (18)	18	73	15	20,5
3	Palembang (8)	13	26	8	30,8
4	Ogan Komering Ilir (18)	6	30	4	13,3
5	Muara Enim (45)	8	57	15	26,3
6	Musi Banyuasin (15)	10	36	10	27,8
7	Pagar Alam (780)	6	25	18	72,0
8	Lahat (500)	5	18	6	33,3

Total/average of % Bt isolates	76	321	95	29,6
--------------------------------	----	-----	----	------

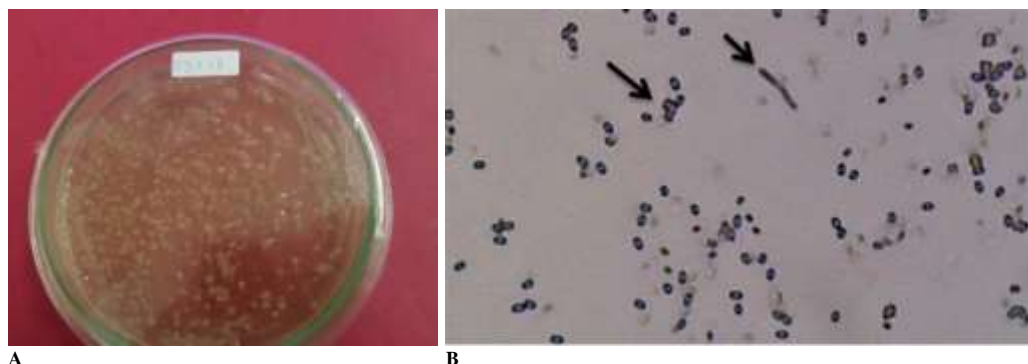


Figure 1. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* (A) dan bacterial cel of *B. thuringiensis* (magnification 400 x) (B)

#### Screening test

Screening tests were carried out on third-instar *Spodoptera litura* larvae and first-instar rhinoceros oryctes larvae. From the screening test results obtained that not all isolates of *B. thuringiensis* were found to be able to kill *S. litura* or *O. rhinoceros*. The screening test resulted 55.79% of these isolates were able to kill *S. litura* larva while 25.06% of *B. thuringiensis* isolates were active against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2).

Table 2. Screening tests for *B. thuringiensis* isolates against *Spodoptera litura* and *Oryctes rhinoceros*

No	Cities/Districts	Number of Bt isolates (Btt)	Active against <i>S.litura</i> (%)	Active against <i>Oryctes</i> (%)
1	Banyuasin	19	10 (52.63)	5 (26.32)
2	Ogan Ilir	15	8 (53.33)	2 (13.33)
3	Palembang	8	6 (75.00)	3 (37.50)
4	Ogan Komering Ilir	4	4 (100)	0 (0.00)
5	Muara Enim	15	9 (60)	5 (33.33)
6	Musi Banyuasin	10	5 (50)	4 (40.00)
7	Pagar Alam	18	7 (38.89)	3 (16.67)
8	Lahat	6	4 (66.67)	2 (33.33)
Total		95	53 (55.79)	24 (25.26)

Notes: Larvae of *spodotera* (n=20 individuals); Larvae of *oryctes* (n=20 individuals)

Among 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis* which actively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were choosen (Table 3). They were grown on NGKG media and propagated with NB media to determine spore density (Figure 2). In NGKG agar medium, *B. thuringiensis* isolates grew well to form colonies. In NB media, it was proved that 72 hours after propagation, the number of cells / spores increased. Each isolate grown on NB media was also propagated on Biourine media enriched with 5% molasses. Furthermore, spore densities were calculated at 24, 48, and 72 hours (Table 3).

Table 3. The Origin of isolated soil habitats

Cities/districts (m asl)	<i>B. thuringiensis</i> active to <i>O. rhinoceros</i>	Number of <i>B. thuringiensis</i> chosen	Habitat	Isolates codes
Banyuasin (63)	5	1	Peat soil	TPP
Ogan Ilir (18)	3	1	Jackfruits tree	CI4
Palembang (8)	2	1	Sawo tree	SASU
Muara Enim (45)	5	2	Mangoes tree	MSP, MSKS
Musi Banyuasin (15)	4	3	Rambutan tree	KJ3P1, KJ3R5, KJ3R3
Pagar Alam (780)	3	1	Coffee tree	SMR
Lahat (500)	2	1	Pepper tree	LK
Total	24	10		

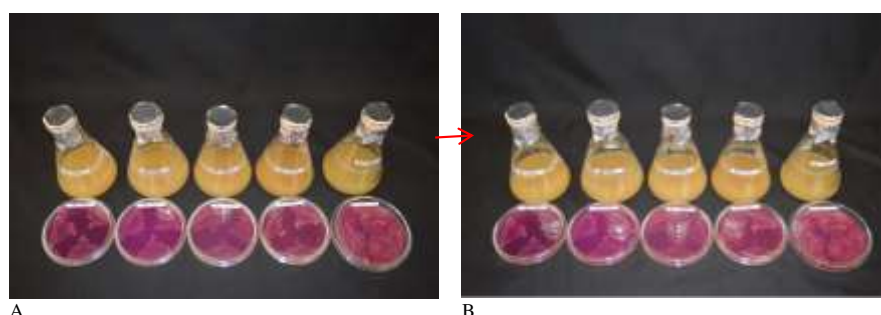


Figure 2. *B. thuringiensis* isolates and their propagation on NB media. Isolate codes : MSKS, CI4, KJ3R5, SMR, MSP. Isolate codes : KJ3P1, KJ3R3, LK, SASU, TPP

#### Spore density of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates

Ten of *B. thuringiensis* isolates active to *O. rhinoceros* larvae grown on NB and Biourine enriched with 5% molasses produced a fairly high spore density and varied from each isolate. Statistically, the amount of spore density was significantly different at each time of observation. Spore growth was gradually increased starting from 24 hours in number until 72 hours of observation. In propagation with NB media after 72 hours of fermentation, the highest spore density in *Bt*-isolates was obtained on KJ3R5 code ( $9.27 \times 10^{12}$  spores  $\text{mL}^{-1}$ ), whereas in biourine media enriched with 5% molasses the highest density was in KJ3P1 ( $0.71 \times 10^{12}$  spores  $\text{mL}^{-1}$ ). Spores densities of *B. thuringiensis* was showed in Table 4.

**Comment [C2]:** Which statistical method did you use in this study?

Table 4. Spores density of *Bacillus thuringiensis* active against *O. rhinoceros* larvae and propagated on NB media and biourine enriched with 5% molasses

Isolates codes	Spores density( $\times 10^{12}$ spores $\text{mL}^{-1}$ )					
	24 h		48 h		72 h	
	Biourine + 5 % Molase	NB	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB
SMR	$3.25 \pm 0.13$ ab	$3.73 \pm 0.20$ a	$5.8 \pm 0.52$ b	$5.42 \pm 0.20$ ab	$8.07 \pm 0.52$ ab	$7.82 \pm 0.24$ abc
KJ3P1	$6.73 \pm 0.47$ c	$5.99 \pm 0.36$ b	$8.31 \pm 0.28$ b	$8.33 \pm 0.26$ d	$9.71 \pm 0.28$ b	$8.59 \pm 0.24$ c

KJ3R5	5.26 ± 0.55 bc	4.55 ± 0.29 ab	6.13 ± 0.43 b	6.74 ± 0.24 bcd	8.19 ± 0.43 ab	9.27 ± 0.29 c
MSP	4.21 ± 0.30 bc	4.47 ± 0.35ab	6.14 ± 0.26 b	7.93 ± 0.12 cd	8.11 ± 0.26 ab	9.21 ± 0.14 c
SASU	2.65 ± 0.37 a	3.85 ± 0.17 a	4.04 ± 0.61 a	6.43 ± 0.28 abcd	8.09 ± 0.61 ab	8.07 ± 0.29
MSKS	5.70 ± 0.60 bc	4.78 ± 0.06 ab	6.91 ± 0.47 a	6.23 ± 0.47 abcd	7.98 ± 0.47 ab	7.70 ± 0.40 bc
KJ3R3	5.11 ± 0.63 bc	5.14 ± 0.23 ab	6.37 ± 0.60 a	6.78 ± 0.36 bcd	7.40 ± 0.60 ab	7.39 ± 0.22 abc
LK	6.39 ± 0.40 c	4.73 ± 0.09 ab	7.23 ± 0.26 a	5.97 ± 0.20 abc	7.36 ± 0.26 ab	7.46 ± 0.39 abc
TPP	5.51 ± 0.51 bc	4.18 ± 0.29 ab	6.77 ± 0.50 a	5.09 ± 0.40 ab	7.72 ± 0.50 ab	6.38 ± 0.46 ab
CI4	4.32 ± 0.44 bc	3.87 ± 0.50 a	5.5 ± 0.47 a	4.78 ± 0.27 a	6.95 ± 0.47 a	6.26 ± 0.33 a
F value	6.49	3.47	4.12	8.92	2.51	6.54
F Table	2.39	2.39	2.39	2.39	2.39	2.39
P-Value	0.00	0.01	0.00	0.00	0.04	0.00
Tukeys HSD tests	0.25	0.17	0.21	0.13	0.12	0.11

Note: \* = significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at  $P < 0.05$  according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Log transformation prior to statistical analysis

#### Mortality of insect test

In the bioassay test, death occurred starting on the third day after application, ranging between 1.3-8%. On the fifth day the deaths increased to 4-40%. Some isolates began to show effectiveness in causing death on the fifth day. From the statistical tests, there were significant differences between isolates which were shown with significantly different from controls (without treatment). The process of death symptoms may begin around 24 hours after application, however insect mortality started on the third day ranging from 1.3 - 8.0% 4.0-40% and 6.67-81.33% on the third day, fifth day and seventh day, respectively. On the seventh day, there were 6 isolates showed a mortality rate above 50%. Mortality data of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was presented in Table 4.

**Comment [C3]:** Which statistical method did you use in this study?

**Comment [L4]:** Using Analysis of Variance

**Comment [C5]:** Which statistical method did you use in this study?

**Comment [L6]:** Using Analysis of Variance

Table 4. Bioassay tests on *Oryctes* larvae during 7 days of observation

Isolates codes	Average of mortality days of .... (n=75 individual)		
	3	5	7
SMR	8.00 ± 2.31 b	28.00 ± 4.00 d	58.67 ± 4.35 b
KJ3P1	6.67 ± 1.33 b	25.33 ± 4.81 cd	81.33 ± 7.62 b
KJ3R5	8.00 ± 2.31 b	30.67 ± 3.53 d	86.00 ± 1.88 b
MSP	6.67 ± 1.33 b	40.00 ± 2.31 d	66.67 ± 2.88 b
SASU	8.00 ± 2.31 b	33.33 ± 4.81 d	58.67 ± 2.18 b
MSKS	5.33 ± 1.33 b	32.00 ± 2.31 d	58.67 ± 6.06 b
KJ3R3	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	8.00 ± 2.31 bc	18.67 ± 2.18 a
LK	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	4.00 ± 0.00 ab	10.67 ± 2.88 a
TPP	0.00 ± 0.00 a	5.33 ± 1.33 ab	13.33 ± 1.09 a

CI4	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	4.00 ± 4.00 ab	6.67 ± 2.18 a
Control	0.00 ± 0.00 a	0.00 ± 0.00 a	4.00 ± 0.00 a
F value	7,19	22,74	26,84
F Tab	2,30	2,30	2,30
P-Value	0,00	0,00	0,00
Tukeys HSD tests	12,40	14,08	19,80

Note: \* = significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at  $P < 0.05$  according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Arcsin transformation prior to statistical analysis

#### Mortality symptom of larva *Oryctes*

Mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was characterized by changes in color, body texture and body shape. Firstly, healthy oryctes larvae were white, however 3 days after application, the symptoms of *B. thuringiensis* infection were marked by discoloration. On the seventh day, larvae died with a black body color (Figure 3).



Figure 3. Symptoms of death of *Oryctes rhinoceros*  
A. Healthy larvae B. Larvae with symptoms of Bt infection C. dead larvae

#### Molecular weight of *Bacillus thuringiensis* protein

Of the results of calculating molecular weights of protein using SDS-Page, several bands had been produced in various isolates. In isolate 1 (SMR) it was estimated to have a molecular weight of about 90 kDa and 45 kDa, while in isolate 2 (MSP) was around 90 kDa. , Isolate 3 (KJ3R5) was predicted to possess a molecular weight of 130 kDa, 90 kDa and 45 kDa, while isolate 4 (KJ3P1 ) was 50-60 kDa. Isolate 5 (SASU) was suspected a molecular weight of <45 kDa and isolate 6 (MSKS) was around 90 kDa (Figure 4)

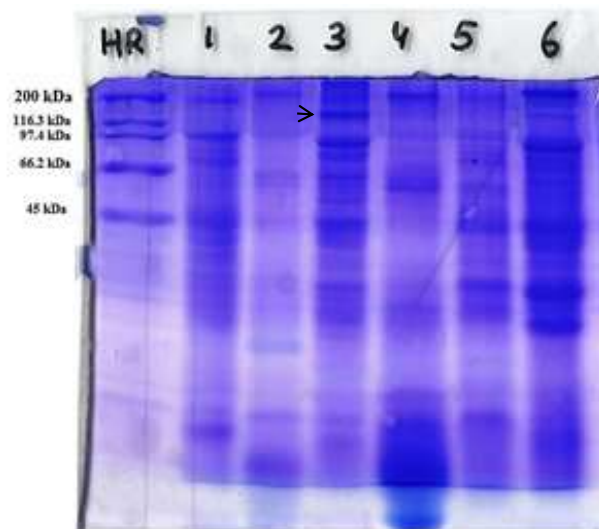


Figure 4. Molecular weight of *B. thuringiensis* isolates as a result of isolation from the soil South Sumatra. Note: 1. SMR, 2. MSP, 3. KJ3R5, 4. KJ3P1,5, SASU, 6. MSKS

#### Discussion

Sampling sites were varied in microclimate and altitude. The city of Pagar Alam located at an altitude of 780 m is a plateau area (Table 1). From overall isolation, soil samples taken from the city of Pagar Alam were found to be the highest of *B. thuringiensis* isolates (72%). In observations it may approved that sampling in natural habitats and not widely applied to chemicals (pesticides and fertilizers). Fernandes and Pazos (2011) reported *B. thuringiensis* composition seems to be influenced by several factors including soil humidity, organic matter, temperature, structure and pH, macro / micro-nutrients, richness and local insect distribution.

Some *B. thuringiensis* isolates were toxic to *S. litoralis* larva and some were toxic to *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2). It has been expected *B. thuringiensis* isolates which actively controled to *S. litoralis* larvae contained a special protein. Likewise, isolates which kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae contained special genes and proteins. This was consistent with the opinion of Fernandes & Pazos (2011) who reported a biodiversity of active proteins against insects. Proteins were composed of several polypeptides bound together and the polypeptides had molecular masses ranging from 27 kDa to 140 kDa. *B. thuringiensis* active against *S. litoralis* larvae (Lepidopteran order) may be inactive against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Coleopteran order) (van Frankenhuyzen, 2009).

The growth of various isolates in NB media and Biurine media enriched with 5% molasses showed similar tendency. Spore production at 24-hour observations was seen to be lowest followed by 48-hour and 72-hour observations. The increasing number of spores was caused by the process of sporulation in which the less the content of materials needed to grow, the bacterial cells were forced to form spores and proteins. This occurrence was also reported by Valicente et al. (2010), Marzban (2012) and

Sarrafzadeh (2012) which stated a certain C / N ratio was required to produce a number of spores and proteins toxic to insects. In addition, it was suspected that utilization of biourine enriched with 5% molasses was a substitute for expensive chemical manufacturing materials such as NB. The use of agricultural and livestock waste materials (in this case biourine cattle) and molasses (sugar factory waste) was very important. Aside from utilizing abundant waste, this method was easily imitated and used by farmers. Some researchers use agricultural or livestock waste materials and apparently showed high toxicity to target insects (Prabakaran et al., 2008; Valicente et al, 2010; Salazar-Magallon et al., 2015)

Mortality of insects was caused by the presence of spores and bacterial proteins ingested in the midgut. Death of an insect usually took time. The process of mortality started from changing protein into a toxin (in the midgut) and then spreads throughout the hemolymph. Insects usually experienced septicemia and eventually die (Soberon et al, 2018; Bravo et al, 2015c). Until recently, it was known few isolates able to actively kill against *O. rhinoceros* larvae. With a hard body texture and large size, it was necessary to isolate *B. thuringiensis* which contained a special protein with a molecular weight of around 14-133 kDa (Jouzani et al., 2017). In addition, it is also necessary to match the midgut conditions with alkaline pH in order to break down proteins into toxins (Soberon et al, 2018). According to Khaerani et al. (2012) the toxicity difference of *B. thuringiensis* local isolate might be caused by the difference of strain, size and type of crystal protein produced.

Protein of *B. thuringiensis* infected larvae through midgut epithelial cells resulting in death of the host by septicemia and production of toxins. The body becomes soft as reported by Heimpeland Angus (1960) (Frederici et al., 2010). In some target insects, Cry proteins merely were sufficient to intoxicate larvae by destroying enough midgut epithelial cells. As a results, it allowed the alkaline midgut juices to flow into the hemolymph and raise the blood pH induced paralysis and cessation of feeding.

In relationship with mortality rate of oryctes where KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates were 81.33% and 86% (Table 4), it was seen both isolates contained proteins which potent to kill oryctes larvae (70-80 kDa). Therefore they caused high mortality against *O. rhinoceros* larvae. Interestingly, a single strains of *B. thuringiensis* may contained more than one crystal protein genes (Letowski et al. 2005; Pedro and Ibarra 2010). As reported by Fernandes and Pazos (2011) Coleopteran specificity Cry proteins had molecular weights Cry1Ia (81.2 kDa), Cry1Ba (139.6 kDa), Cry3 (72-75 kDa), Cry6Aa1 (54 kDa), Cry8 (130-133 kDa), Cry34 (14kDa) and Cry35 (44 kDa). Jouzani et al. (2017) also reported that cry gene cry3, cry7, cry8, cry14, cry18, cry23, cry26, cry28, cry34, cry35, cry366, cry366, cry37, cry38, cry43, and cry55 had effectiveness in killing Coleopteran insect.

In general, *B. thuringiensis* bacteria isolated and identified from soil of South Sumatra possessed a high potential in controlling oryctes pests even though mortality rate of oryctes was not optimal yet. *B. thuringiensis* with molecular weight characteristics of 14-133 kDa has the opportunity to control pests of the order Coleoptera because of the alleged suitability of acidity in the midgut larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. Application of agricultural and livestock waste as propagation media was one alternative in production of *B. thuringiensis*- based bioinsecticides which are cheap and safe for the environment.

## ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The data presented in this paper is part of the data from research results funded by the Directorate General of Higher Education, Ministry of Research and Higher Education through the Basic Research Grants Scheme in 2019.

## REFERENCES

- Ahmad, M. N., N. Kamarudin, S. N. Ahmad, O. Arshad, M. M. M. Masri, R. Moslim, and A. Kushairi. 2017. Efficacy of pheromone trapping and aerial spraying of *Bacillus thuringiensis* (Bt) for controlling bagworm, *Metisa plana* Walker (Lepidoptera: Psychidae) in Yong Peng, Johor, Malaysia. *Journal of Oil Palm Research* 29 (1): 55-65.
- Anonim. 2018. Identification of *Bacillus* species. UK Standards for Microbiology Investigations. Standards Unit Microbiology Services Public Health England. [https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/697260/ID\\_9i3.1.pdf](https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/697260/ID_9i3.1.pdf)
- Bravo,A., Diana L. Martínez de Castro, Jorge Sanchez. 2015. Mechanism of action of *Bacillus thuringiensis* insecticidal toxins and their use in the control of insect pests. In book: The Comprehensive Sourcebook of Bacterial Protein Toxins. December 2015 DOI: 10.1016/B978-0-12-800188-2.00030-6
- Bravo,A., Isabel Gómez, Gretel Mendoza, Meztli Gaitan, and Mario Soberón. 2015. Chapter 6. Different models of the mode of action of 3d-Cry toxins from *Bacillus thuringiensis*. December 2015 DOI: 10.1016/B978-0-12-800188-2.00030-6
- Bravo,A and M Sobero´ n S S Gill. 2015. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: Mechanisms and Use. Chapter In *Insect Control Biological and Synthetic Agent*. Edited by Lawrence I. Gilbert Sarjeet S. Gill. Academic Press. 42 p.
- Brian A. F., Hyun-Woo Park and Dennis K. Bideshi. 2010. Overview of the Basic Biology of *Bacillus thuringiensis* with Emphasis on Genetic Engineering of Bacterial Larvicides for Mosquito Control. *Open Toxinology Journal*, 2010, 3, 154-171
- Fernández, J. H. and SA López-Pazos . 2011. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: Soil microbial insecticide, diversity and their relationship with the entomopathogenic activity In: *Soil Microbes and Environmental Health*. Chapter 3. ISBN 978-1-61209-647-6. Editor: Mohammad Miransari, pp. © 2011 Nova Science Publishers, Inc. 24 p.
- Federici, Brian A, Park, Hyun-Woo, Bidesh DK. 2010. Overview of the basic biology of *Bacillus thuringiensis* with emphasis on genetic engineering of bacterial larvacides for mosquito control. *The Open Toxicol J*. 3:83-100
- He, F. 2011. Laemmli-SDS-PAGE. *Bio-101*: e80. DOI: 10.21769/BioProtoc.80. June 05, 2011
- Jouzani, G.S. & Elena Valijanian & Reza Sharafi. 2017. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: a successful insecticide with new environmental features and tidings. *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* (2017) 101:2691–2711 DOI 10.1007/s00253-017-8175-y
- Khaeruni, R. and Purnamaningrum, 2012. The isolation of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. from land and its pathogenity to *Crocidolomia binotalis* Zell larvae on the Sawi Plant (*Brassica juncea* L.). *J. Agroteknos Maret*, 2: 21-27.
- Letowski J, Bravo A, Brousseau R, Masson L. 2005. Assessment of cry1 gene contents of *B. thuringiensis* strains by use of DNA microassays. *Appl Environ Microbiol* 71(9):5391–5398
- Marzban R. 2012. Investigation on the suitable isolate and medium for production of *Bacillus thuringiensis*. *J. Biopest*. 5(2): 144–147.
- Mizuki,E., T. Ichimatsu, S.-H. Hwang, Y.S. Park, H. Saitoh, K. Higuchi and M. Ohba. 1999. Ubiquity of *Bacillus thuringiensis* on phylloplanes of arboreous and herbaceous plants in Japan. *J. of Applied Microbiology*, (86): 979–984
- Noorhazwani, K; Siti ramlah, A.A., Mohamed Mazmira, M.M; mohd Najib, A; Che Ahmad hafiz,C.M; and Norman K. 2017. Controlling *Metisa plana* Walker (Lepidoptera:psychidae) outbreak using *Bacillus thuringiensis* at an oilpalm plantation in Slim River Perak. Malaysia. *J. Oil Palm Res*. Vol. 29 (1): 47-54
- Osman G. E. H., Rasha Already, A. S. A. Assaeedi, S. R. Organji, Doaa El-Ghareeb, H. H. Abulreesh and A. S. Althubiani. Bioinsecticide *B.thuringiensis* a Comprehensive Review. *Egyptian Journal of Biological Pest Control*, 25(1), 2015, 271-288



- Pedro AN, Ibarra JE. 2010. Detection of new cry genes of *Bacillus thuringiensis* by use of a novel PCR primer system. *Appl Environ Microbiol* 76:6150–6155. doi:10.1128/AEM.00797-10
- Prabakaran G, Hoti SL, Manonmani AM, & Balaraman K. 2008. Coconut water as a cheap source for the production of endotoxin of *Bacillus thuringiensis* var. israelensis, a mosquito control agent. *Acta Trop.* 105(1): 35–38.
- Pujiastuti, Y., D T Astuti, S R Afriyani, S Suparman, C Irsan, E R Sembiring, S Nugraha, Mulawarman and N Damiri. 2018.
- Characterization of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. indigenous from soil and its potency as biological agents of *Spodoptera litura* (Lepidoptera: Noctuidae). *Proceeding IOP Conference Series: Earth and Environmental Science*, [Vol.102, conference 1](#)
- Purnawati R, Sunarti TC, Syamsu K, & Rahayuningsih M. 2014. Characterization of novel *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolated from *Attacus atlas* and its growth kinetics in the cultivation media of tofu whey for bioinsecticide production. *J. Biol. Agri. Healthcare* 4(16): 33–40.
- Rusmana, I and Hadioetomo, R.S. 1994. Isolation of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. from silkworm farms and their toxicity to the larvae of
- Crocodolomia binotalis* Zell and *spodoptera litura* F. *Hayati* 1 (1): 22-23.
- Salazar-Magallon, J.A., Víctor M. Hernandez-Velazquez, Andrés Alvear-Garcia, Iván Arenas-Sosa, Guadalupe Peña-Chora. 2015.
- Evaluation of industrial by-products for the production of *Bacillus thuringiensis* strain GP139 and the pathogenicity when applied to *Bemisia tabaci* nymphs. *Bulletin of Insectology* 68 (1): 103-109, 2015 ISSN 1721-8861
- Santi, I.S. dan B. Sumaryo. 2008. Effect of the color of pheromone towards number of trapped *Oryctes rhinoceros* in oilpalm estate. *Jurnal Perlindungan Tanaman Indonesia*. 14(2): 76-79. (in Indonesian)
- Sarrafzadeh MH. 2012. Nutritional Requirements of *Bacillus thuringiensis* during different phases of growth, sporulation and germination evaluated by plackett-burman method. *Iran J. Chem. Chem. Eng.* 31(4): 131–136.
- Soberón M., Rose Monnerat, and Alejandra Bravo. 2018. Mode of Action of Cry Toxins from *Bacillus thuringiensis* and Resistance Mechanisms. Chapter. January 2018 DOI: 10.1007/978-94-007-6449-1\_28
- Sudharto, P. S, dan P. Guritno. 2003. Biological control of oil palm nettle caterpillars in Indonesia : review of research activities in Indonesia. Oil Palm Research Institute (IOPRI). *Proceedings of the PIPOC 2003 International Palm Oil Congress*. pp. 362-371.
- Susanto, A, Sudharto, dan AE Prasetyo. 2011. Information of insect pest *Oryctes rhinoceros* Linn. Research Center of oilpalm. Medan. (in Indonesian)
- Valicente FH, Tuelher EDS, Leite MIS, Freire FL, & Vieira CM. 2010. Production of *Bacillus thuringiensis* biopesticide using commercial lab medium and agricultural by-products as nutrient sources. *Revista Brasileira de Milho e Sorgo* 9(1): 1–11
- van Frankenhuyzen, K. 2009. Insecticidal activity of *Bacillus thuringiensis* crystal proteins. *Journal of Invertebrate Pathology* 101(1), 1–16.
- Wiest S.L.F., Pilz Júnior H.L. , Fiuza L.M. 2015. Thuringiensin: a toxin from *Bacillus thuringiensis*. *Bt Research* 2015, Vol.6, No.4, 1-12

Bukti no. 5. Tgl 5 Feb 2020

## [biodiv] Editor Decision

Kotak Masuk



**Smujo Editors <smujo.id@gmail.com>**

5 Feb 2020  
05.11

kepada saya, Arsi, Sofia

Yulia Pujiastuti , Arsi Arsi, Sofia Sandi:

We have reached a decision regarding your submission to Biodiversitas Journal of Biological Diversity, "Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatera and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)".

Our decision is: Revisions Required

Smujo Editors  
[editors@smujo.id](mailto:editors@smujo.id)

# Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatra and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)

**Abstract.** *Bacillus thuringiensis* is a gram-positive, entomopathogenic bacterium could be isolated from soil and be used to control various plant pests. *Oryctes rhinoceros* is an important pest in oil palm. Application of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides is an alternative in controlling these pests. The purposes of this study were to isolate and identify *B. thuringiensis* bacteria from the soil of South Sumatra, production of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides and to test their toxicity to *Oryctes larvae*. The study was conducted in several cities / districts in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from various habitats and *B. thuringiensis* isolates were grown on NGKG agar media. Among 76 soil samples (6 districts and 2 cities) *B. thuringiensis* colonies were obtained leading to 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis*. Toxicity screening tests for armyworm *Spodoptera litura* were 55.79% (53 isolates) and their mortality to 25.26% *O. rhinoceros* larvae (24 isolates). From these isolates whose effectively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were taken and propagated with Nutrient Broth (NB) and biourine enriched with 5% molasses. Number of spores produced were counted during 24, 48 and 72 hours. Furthermore, a bioassay test was carried out on *O. rhinoceros* larvae for 7 days. Isolate of KJ3P1 caused the highest mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae after 7 days of observation. SDS Page resulted KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates showing several bands whose content of various types of protein molecular weight. Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* in South Sumatra produced 2 isolates potentially to be active ingredients in production of bioinsecticides which were effective in killing *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

Key words: *Bacillus thuringiensis*, biological control, *Oryctes rhinoceros*, toxicity

Running title : Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* towards *Oryctes rhinoceros*

## INTRODUCTION

*Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae) is an important oil palm plants pest both in immature and mature stage of plants (Susanto et al., 2011). The application of zero waste by re-entering empty bunches in oil palm plantations increases *O. rhinoceros* larvae population. Oil palm empty fruit bunches which decompose into organic matter become suitable breeding sites for these larvae (Santi and Sumaryo, 2008). The decline in palm oil yields can occur after the attack. Heavy injury to palm oil leaves ( $\geq 90\%$ ) can reduce production more than 70% in the first year and continue for the subsequent years (Sudharto and Guritno, 2003). Control of *O. rhinoceros* by using entomopathogens is an alternative when the use of synthetic chemical insecticides is not able to solve pest problems. For example, *Bacillus thuringiensis* used to pest control has been tried to control *Metisa plana* caterpillars (Ahmad et al., 2017, Noorhazwani et al., 2017, Khaeruni and Purnamaningrum, 2012), but to controlling *O. rhinoceros* is still not much studied.

*B. thuringiensis* works like stomach poison. Proteins and spores of *B. thuringiensis* produced during sporulation must be ingested and digested in the midgut of insect (Mizuki et al., 1999, Bravo et al., 2015a). The specificity of host is a unique feature of *B. thuringiensis*. In its grouping, *B. thuringiensis* is divided into groups based on their insecticidal protein content (Jouzani et al., 2017). The discovery of new isolates is a big chance in producing isolates who is toxic to insect pests (Bravo et al., 2015b). After obtaining *B. thuringiensis* isolates, their application for controlling insect pest becomes important.

Bioinsecticides need to be made with materials that are easily obtained, inexpensive and abundant. Therefore, waste materials such as bio-urine and molasses can be used as media in the propagation of *B. thuringiensis* (Purnawati et al., 2015, Salazar-Magallon, 2015; Pujiastuti et al., 2018). The specificity of the insect pest host of *B. thuringiensis* can also be explained by its protein content. Wiest et al (2015) and Osman et al. (2015) explained specifically *B. thuringiensis* which active against Lepidoptera content a protein molecular weight of 130 kDa, while those active against Coleoptera own a molecular weight of 14-133 kDa (Fernandez and Pazos, 2011). Therefore it is necessary to investigate *B. thuringiensis* isolates from soil isolated in South Sumatra province and their toxicity to oryctes larvae by paying attention to their protein content.

## MATERIALS AND METHODS

### Materials

Soil sampling was carried out in 6 districts and 2 cities in the province of South Sumatra as shown in Figure 1. Altitude varies from lowland (8 m) to highlands (850 m). The habitat for sampling also varies according to local conditions including lowland peat soils, tidal swamp soils and annual plantations (Table 3).



Figure 1. Location of soil sampling in 6 districts and 2 cities in South Sumatra Province

### Procedures

#### Soil sampling

Soil samples were taken from various habitats. The surface of soil was cleaned from litter and then measured a distance of about 30 cm from the plant stem with a depth of 5 cm. The soil was taken as much as  $\pm 500$  g in each place. The soil samples were then put into a plastic bag, tightly bound, labeled with location and date of collection, then taken to the laboratory and stored in the refrigerator till further analyses.

#### Isolation method

Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* was performed in accordance with the procedures of Rusmana and Hadinata (1994). One gram of soil samples was diluted well in 15 mL H<sub>2</sub>O in test tube by shaking well until perfectly diluted. One mL of upper part of dilution was taken in eppendorf tube, added by 1 µL Triton X-100, and heated in water bath 85° C for 15 minutes. With a sterile spatula, the solution was streaked on the NaCl Glycine Kim and Goepfert (NGKG) medium on Petri dish. Petri dish was incubated at 30°C for 24-72 hours. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* grow in white color. After 24-72 hours incubation, proteinaceous parasporal inclusion bodies produced. Identification of *B. thuringiensis* was done by observing microscopic cells test and gram staining test.

#### Screening test of *Bacillus thuringiensis* towards *Spodoptera litura* and *Oryctes rhinoceros*

*B. thuringiensis* isolates which have been identified were grown on Nutrient Broth media. Their toxicity was tested using armyworm 3<sup>rd</sup> instar larvae of *S. litura* and 1<sup>st</sup> instar of *O. rhinoceros*. Every isolate required 20 individuals of each species. Mortality was used as a reference for subsequent testing.

#### Propagation of *Bacillus thuringiensis*

Propagation of *B. thuringiensis* as bioinsecticide was carried out using cow bio-urine enriched with 5% molasses. For production of bioinsecticides, preculture or seed culture was first made (Valicente et al., 2010). A total of 10 mL NB in 200 mL-erlenmeyer was given one pre-determined isolate ose needle. The erlenmeyer was then put in the fermenter for 12 hours 200 rpm at room temperature. From the erlenmeyer, it was taken 5 mL of seed culture and added with 10 mL of NB and once again fermented for 12 hours. Seed culture was ready to be used as a basis for making Bt-based bioinsecticides. A 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% moalses were sterilized with autoclave for 20 min at 121 °C and 1 atm pressure. Under aseptic conditions, as much as 10 mL of seed culture was put into an erlenmeyer containing 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% molasses. It was fermented at room temperature at 200 rpm for 72 hours. Numbers of bacterial / spore cells was observed at 24, 48, and 72 hours. Ten isolates which showed the highest number of spores were choosen to test their toxicity against *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

#### Bioassay Test

Bioassay test was conducted by using 1<sup>st</sup> instar larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. For each Bt isolate-based bioinsecticide treatment, there was be 5 replications, with 10 individuals/replication. A total of 50 g of decomposed-oil palm bunches were put into 10 × 10 × 5 cm plastic containers. The soil was sprayed singly with 5 mL of bioinsecticide and air dried. *Oryctes rhinoceros* were then put into the container and allowed to eat. The mortality was observed every day until 7<sup>th</sup> day.

#### Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* protein

One colony of *B. thuringiensis* from slant agar was transferred using inoculation loope of into 1 mL NB medium and shaken at 25°C overnight. This culture was then transferred into 10 mL of NB medium and shaken at 25°C for 2 days. The cells were harvested AFTER centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min, washed in distilled water twice and collected white pellets. The pellet was suspended in distilled water. Precipitation was collected by centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min. It was re-suspended in water and added the same volume of 0.5 M NaCl. For collecting precipitation it was centrifuged at 10 krpm for 15 min. This step (NaCl wash) was done at least two times and continued with distilled water wash two

Comment [A1]: write volume as not used before.

times. The cells were re-suspended in 5 mL of 10 mM Tris HCl pH 8 containing 10 mM EDTA and disrupted by a sonicator. This solution was kept on ice for 30 min after addition of 100 µL of mercapto-ethanol and adjustment of pH 10.5. To collect supernatant contained protein, it was centrifuged down at 10 krpm for 10 min. The last step was adjusting to pH 4.4 and kept the crystal protein on 4°C for long storage.

#### *Weighing molecular mass of crystal protein by SDS-PAGE analysis*

Crystal proteins isolated from *B. thuringiensis* strains were analyzed by sodium dodecyl polyacrilamide gel electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE). SDS-PAGE was carried out by the method of He (2011) using 10% running and 4% stacking gels. The crystal proteins were prepared as follows: 10 µl of crystal protein kept at pH 4.4 was centrifugated down at 10 k rpm for 1 min to collect precipitation. It was suspended in the equal volume of TE. After addition of SDS sample buffer (1: 4, v / v), protein sample was boiled for 3 min. The centrifugation at 7 krpm for 1 min was done to purify the protein solution and electrophoresed.

#### Data Analyses

Data of spores density of *B. thuringiensis* and mortality of *O. rhinoceros* were analyzed using analysis of variance (ANOVA). Tukey's Honestly Significant Difference (HSD) Test was employed to test for significant difference among the treatments (isolates) at P = 0.05. All data were analyzed using software of SAS University Edition 2.7 9.4 M5.

## RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

#### Soil sampling

Soil sampling was carried out in 6 districts and 2 cities in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from a variety of habitats, especially in free poluted habitats by chemicals and generally annual plantation or secondary forests. Among the number of soil samples, the average *B. thuringiensis* isolates obtained was 29.6% (Table 1). Bacterial colonies grow after incubation on the first day were very small and grow almost flat with the media. At the second day, the shape of the bacteria was enlarged and rather wide however they did not collide each other. At the third day enlargement of bacterial elevation was clearly seen on the solid media (Figure 1A). Of cell observation under a microscope, it appeared in the form of bacilli and some obtained formed spores (Figure 1B).

Tabel 1. *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates original from soil in some cities and districts of South Sumatra

No	Cities/districts (m asl)	No of soil samples	No.of colony (BC)	No. of <i>B.thuringiensis</i> colonies (Bt)	% isolat Bt (Bt index = (Bt/BC)x100%)
1	Banyuasin (63)	10	56	19	33,9
2	Ogan Ilir (18)	18	73	15	20,5
3	Palembang (8)	13	26	8	30,8
4	Ogan Komering Ilir (18)	6	30	4	13,3
5	Muara Enim (45)	8	57	15	26,3
6	Musi Banyuasin (15)	10	36	10	27,8
7	Pagar Alam (780)	6	25	18	72,0

8	Lahat (500)	5	18	6	33,3
Total/average of % Bt isolates		76	321	95	29,6

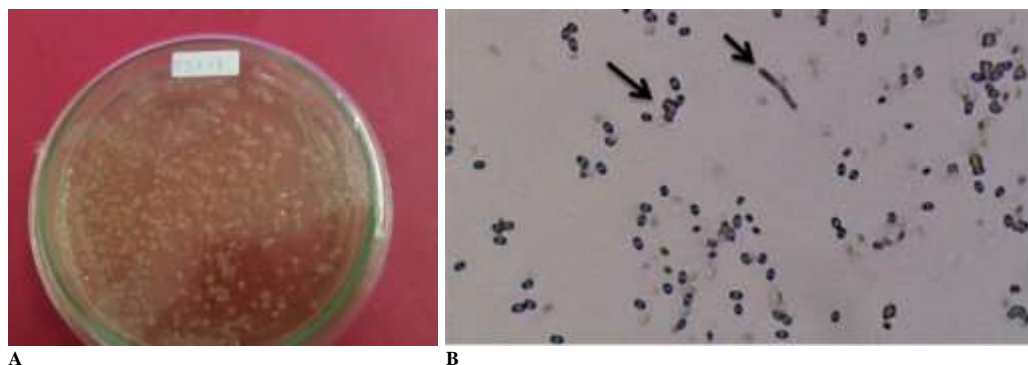


Figure 1. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* (A) dan bacterial cel of *B. thuringiensis* (magnification 400 x) (B)

#### Screening test

Screening tests were carried out on third-instar *Spodoptera litura* larvae and first-instar *rhinoceros oryctes* larvae. From the screening test results obtained that not all isolates of *B. thuringiensis* were found to be able to kill *S. litura* or *O. rhinoceros*. The screening test resulted 55.79% of these isolates were able to kill *S. litura* larva while 25.06% of *B. thuringiensis* isolates were active against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2).

**Comment [A2]:** First letter of genus should be capital.

Table 2. Screening tests for *B. thuringiensis* isolates against *Spodoptera litura* and *Oryctes rhinoceros*

No	Cities/Districts	Number of isolates (Btt)	Active against <i>S.litura</i> (%)	Active against <i>Oryctes</i> (%)
1	Banyuasin	19	10 (52.63)	5 (26.32)
2	Ogan Ilir	15	8 (53.33)	2 (13.33)
3	Palembang	8	6 (75.00)	3 (37.50)
4	Ogan Komerling Ilir	4	4 (100)	0 (0.00)
5	Muara Enim	15	9 (60)	5 (33.33)
6	Musi Banyuasin	10	5 (50)	4 (40.00)
7	Pagar Alam	18	7 (38.89)	3 (16.67)
8	Lahat	6	4 (66.67)	2 (33.33)
Total		95	53 (55.79)	24 (25.26)

**Comment [A3]:**

**Comment [A4]:** Write full name.

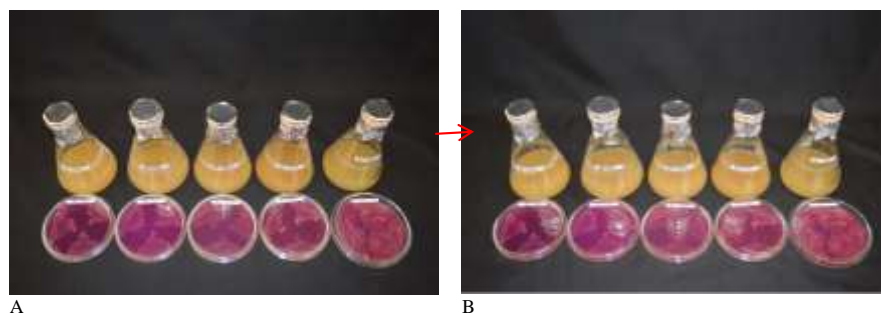
**Comment [A5]:** Check for correct scientific name.

Notes: Larvae of spodotera (n=20 individuals); Larvae of oryctes (n=20 individuals)

Among 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis* which actively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were choosen (Table 3). They were grown on NGKG media and propagated with NB media to determine spore density (Figure 2). In NGKG agar medium, *B. thuringiensis* isolates grew well to form colonies. In NB media, it was proved that 72 hours after propagation, the number of cells / spores increased. Each isolate grown on NB media was also propagated on Biourine media enriched with 5% molasses. Furthermore, spore densities were calculated at 24, 48, and 72 hours (Table 3).

Table 3. The Origin of isolated soil habitats

Cities/districts (m asl)	<i>B. thuringiensis</i> active to <i>O. rhinoceros</i>	Number of <i>B. thuringiensis</i> chosen	Habitat	Isolates codes
Banyuasin (63)	5	1	Peat soil	TPP
Ogan Ilir (18)	3	1	Jackfruits tree	CI4
Palembang (8)	2	1	Sawo tree	SASU
Muara Enim (45)	5	2	Mangoes tree	MSP, MSKS
Musi Banyuasin (15)	4	3	Rambutan tree	KJ3P1, KJ3R5, KJ3R3
Pagar Alam (780)	3	1	Coffee tree	SMR
Lahat (500)	2	1	Pepper tree	LK
Total	24	10		

Figure 2. *B. thuringiensis* isolates and their propagation on NB media. Isolate codes : MSKS, CI4, KJ3R5, SMR, MSP. Isolate codes : KJ3P1, KJ3R3, LK, SASU, TPP

#### Spore density of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates

Ten of *B. thuringiensis* isolates active to *O. rhinoceros* larvae grown on NB and Biourine enriched with 5% molasses produced a fairly high spore density and varied from each isolate. Statistically, the amount of spore density was significantly different at each time of observation. Spore growth was gradually increased starting from 24 hours in number until 72 hours of observation. In propagation with NB media after 72 hours of fermentation, the highest spore density in *Bt*-isolates was obtained on KJ3R5 code ( $9.27 \times 10^{12}$  spores  $\text{mL}^{-1}$ ), whereas in biourine media enriched with 5% molasses the highest density was in KJ3P1 ( $0.71 \times 10^{12}$  spores  $\text{mL}^{-1}$ ). Spores densities of *B. thuringiensis* was showed in Table 4.

Table 4. Spores density of *Bacillus thuringiensis* active against *O. rhinoceros* larvae and propagated on NB media and biourine enriched with 5% molasses

Isolates codes	Spores density( $\times 10^{12}$ spores- $\text{mL}^{-1}$ )					
	24 h		48 h		72 h	
	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB
SMR	$3.25 \pm 0.13$ ab	$3.73 \pm 0.20$ a	$5.8 \pm 0.52$ b	$5.42 \pm 0.20$ ab	$8.07 \pm 0.52$ ab	$7.82 \pm 0.24$ abc



KJ3P1	6.73 ± 0.47 c	5.99 ± 0.36 b	8.31 ± 0.28 b	8.33 ± 0.26 d	9.71 ± 0.28 b	8.59 ± 0.24 c
KJ3R5	5.26 ± 0.55 bc	4.55 ± 0.29 ab	6.13 ± 0.43 b	6.74 ± 0.24 bcd	8.19 ± 0.43 ab	9.27 ± 0.29 c
MSP	4.21 ± 0.30 bc	4.47 ± 0.35ab	6.14 ± 0.26 b	7.93 ± 0.12 cd	8.11 ± 0.26 ab	9.21 ± 0.14 c
SASU	2.65 ± 0.37 a	3.85 ± 0.17 a	4.04 ± 0.61 a	6.43 ± 0.28 abcd	8.09 ± 0.61 ab	8.07 ± 0.29
MSKS	5.70 ± 0.60 bc	4.78 ± 0.06 ab	6.91 ± 0.47 a	6.23 ± 0.47 abcd	7.98 ± 0.47 ab	7.70 ± 0.40 bc
KJ3R3	5.11 ± 0.63 bc	5.14 ± 0.23 ab	6.37 ± 0.60 a	6.78 ± 0.36 bcd	7.40 ± 0.60 ab	7.39 ± 0.22 abc
LK	6.39 ± 0.40 c	4.73 ± 0.09 ab	7.23 ± 0.26 a	5.97 ± 0.20 abc	7.36 ± 0.26 ab	7.46 ± 0.39 abc
TPP	5.51 ± 0.51 bc	4.18 ± 0.29 ab	6.77 ± 0.50 a	5.09 ± 0.40 ab	7.72 ± 0.50 ab	6.38 ± 0.46 ab
Cl4	4.32 ± 0.44 bc	3.87 ± 0.50 a	5.5 ± 0.47 a	4.78 ± 0.27 a	6.95 ± 0.47 a	6.26 ± 0.33 a
F value	6.49	3.47	4.12	8.92	2.51	6.54
F Table	2.39	2.39	2.39	2.39	2.39	2.39
P-Value	0.00	0.01	0.00	0.00	0.04	0.00
Tukeys HSD tests	0.25	0.17	0.21	0.13	0.12	0.11

Note: \* = significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at P < 0.05 according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Log transformation prior to statistical analysis

Comment [A6]: No need asterisk (\*) mark

#### Mortality of insect test

In the bioassay test, death occurred starting on the third day after application, ranging between 1.3-8%. On the fifth day the deaths increased to 4-40%. Some isolates began to show effectiveness in causing death on the fifth day. From the statistical tests, there were significant differences between isolates from controls (without treatment). The process of death symptoms may begin around 24 hours after application, however insect mortality started on the third day ranging from 1.3 - 8.0% 4.0-40% and 6.67-81.33% on the third day, fifth day and seventh day, respectively. On the seventh day, there were 6 isolates showed a mortality rate above 50%. Mortality data of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was presented in Table 4.

Table 4. Bioassay tests on *Oryctes* larvae during 7 days of observation

Isolates codes	Average of mortality days of .... (n=75 individual)		
	3	5	7
SMR	8.00 ± 2.31 b	28.00 ± 4.00 d	58.67 ± 4.35 b
KJ3P1	6.67 ± 1.33 b	25.33 ± 4.81 cd	81.33 ± 7.62 b
KJ3R5	8.00 ± 2.31 b	30.67 ± 3.53 d	86.00 ± 1.88 b
MSP	6.67 ± 1.33 b	40.00 ± 2.31 d	66.67 ± 2.88 b
SASU	8.00 ± 2.31 b	33.33 ± 4.81 d	58.67 ± 2.18 b
MSKS	5.33 ± 1.33 b	32.00 ± 2.31 d	58.67 ± 6.06 b
KJ3R3	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	8.00 ± 2.31 bc	18.67 ± 2.18 a
LK	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	4.00 ± 0.00 ab	10.67 ± 2.88 a

TPP	0.00 ± 0.00 a	5.33 ± 1.33 ab	13.33 ± 1.09 a
CI4	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	4.00 ± 4.00 ab	6.67 ± 2.18 a
Control	0.00 ± 0.00 a	0.00 ± 0.00 a	4.00 ± 0.00 a
F value	7,19	22,74	26,84
F Tab	2,30	2,30	2,30
P-Value	0,00	0,00	0,00
Tukeys HSD tests	12,40	14,08	19,80

Note: \* = significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at  $P < 0.05$  according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Arcsin transformation prior to statistical analysis

Comment [A7]: No need asterisk (\*) mark.

#### Mortality symptom of larva *Oryctes*

Mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was characterized by changes in color, body texture and body shape. Firstly, healthy oryctes larvae were white, however 3 days after application, the symptoms of *B. thuringiensis* infection were marked by discoloration. On the seventh day, larvae died with a black body color (Figure 3).



Figure 3. Symptoms of death of *Oryctes rhinoceros*  
A. Healthy larvae B. Larvae with symptoms of Bt infection C. dead larvae

#### Molecular weight of *Bacillus thuringiensis* protein

Of the results of calculating molecular weights of protein using SDS-Page, several bands had been produced in various isolates. In isolate 1 (SMR) it was estimated to have a molecular weight of about 90 kDa and 45 kDa, while in isolate 2 (MSP) was around 90 kDa. , Isolate 3 (KJ3R5) was predicted to possess a molecular weight of 130 kDa, 90 kDa and 45 kDa, while isolate 4 (KJ3P1 ) was 50-60 kDa. Isolate 5 (SASU) was suspected a molecular weight of <45 kDa and isolate 6 (MSKS) was around 90 kDa (Figure 4)

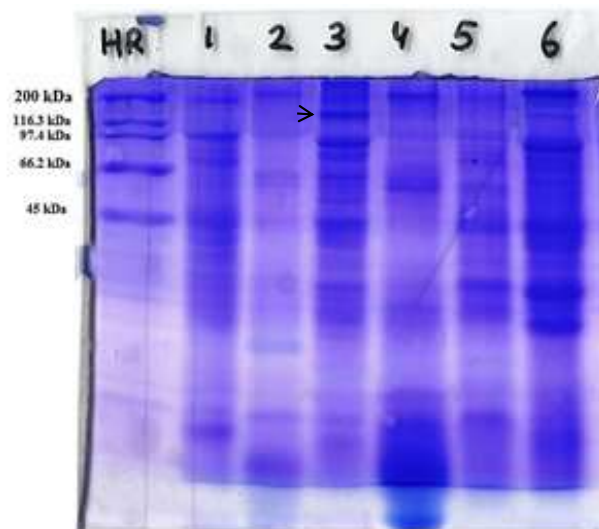


Figure 4. Molecular weight of *B. thuringiensis* isolates as a result of isolation from the soil South Sumatra. Note: 1. SMR, 2. MSP, 3. KJ3R5, 4. KJ3P1,5, SASU, 6. MSKS

#### Discussion

Sampling sites were varied in microclimate and altitude. The city of Pagar Alam located at an altitude of 780 m is a plateau area (Table 1). From overall isolation, soil samples taken from the city of Pagar Alam were found to be the highest of *B. thuringiensis* isolates (72%). In observations it may approved that sampling in natural habitats and not widely applied to chemicals (pesticides and fertilizers). Fernandes and Pazos (2011) reported *B. thuringiensis* composition seems to be influenced by several factors including soil humidity, organic matter, temperature, structure and pH, macro / micro-nutrients, richness and local insect distribution.

Some *B. thuringiensis* isolates were toxic to *S. litoralis* larva and some were toxic to *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2). It has been expected that *B. thuringiensis* isolates which actively control *S. litoralis* larvae contained a special protein. Likewise, isolates which kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae contained special genes and proteins. This was consistent with the opinion of Fernandes & Pazos (2011) who reported a biodiversity of active proteins against insects. Proteins were composed of several polypeptides bound together and the polypeptides had molecular masses ranging from 27 kDa to 140 kDa. *B. thuringiensis* active against *S. litoralis* larvae (Lepidopteran order) may be inactive against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Coleopteran order) (van Frankenhuyzen, 2009).

The growth of various isolates in NB media and Biurine media enriched with 5% molasses showed similar tendency. Spore production at 24-hour observations was seen to be lowest followed by 48-hour and 72-hour observations. The increasing number of spores may be caused by the process of sporulation in which the less the content of materials needed to grow, the bacterial cells were forced to form spores and proteins. This occurrence was also reported by Valicente et al. (2010), Marzban (2012) and

Sarrafzadeh (2012) which stated a certain C / N ratio was required to produce a number of spores and proteins toxic to insects. In addition, it was suspected that utilization of biourine enriched with 5% molasses can be substitute for expensive chemical manufacturing materials such as NB. The use of agricultural and livestock waste materials (in this case biourine cattle) and molasses (sugar factory waste) was very important. Aside from utilizing abundant waste, this method was easily imitated and used by farmers. Some researchers use agricultural or livestock waste materials and apparently showed high toxicity to target insects (Prabakaran et al., 2008; Valicente et al, 2010; Salazar-Magallon et al., 2015)

Mortality of insects was caused by the presence of spores and bacterial proteins ingested in the midgut. Death of an insect usually took time. The process of mortality started from changing protein into a toxin (in the midgut) and then spreads throughout the hemolymph. Insects usually experienced septicemia and eventually die (Soberon et al, 2018; Bravo et al, 2015c). Until recently, it was known that few isolates able to actively kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae. With a hard body texture and large size, it was necessary to isolate *B. thuringiensis* which contained a special protein with a molecular weight of around 14-133 kDa (Jouzani et al., 2017). In addition, it is also necessary to match the midgut conditions with alkaline pH in order to break down proteins into toxins (Soberon et al, 2018). According to Khaerani et al. (2012) the toxicity difference of *B. thuringiensis* local isolate might be caused by the difference of strain, size and type of crystal protein produced.

Protein of *B. thuringiensis* infected larvae through midgut epithelial cells resulting in death of the host by septicemia and production of toxins. The body becomes soft as reported by Heimpeland Angus (1960) (Frederici et al., 2010). In some target insects, Cry proteins merely were sufficient to intoxicate larvae by destroying enough midgut epithelial cells. As a results, it allowed the alkaline midgut juices to flow into the hemolymph and raise the blood pH induced paralysis and cessation of feeding.

In relationship with mortality rate of oryctes where KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates were 81.33% and 86% (Table 4), it was seen both isolates contained proteins which potent to kill oryctes larvae (70-80 kDa). Therefore they caused high mortality against *O. rhinoceros* larvae. Interestingly, a single strains of *B. thuringiensis* may contained more than one crystal protein genes (Letowski et al. 2005; Pedro and Ibarra 2010). As reported by Fernandes and Pazos (2011) Coleopteran specificity Cry proteins had molecular weights Cry1Ia (81.2 kDa), Cry1Ba (139.6 kDa), Cry3 (72-75 kDa), Cry6Aa1 (54 kDa), Cry8 (130-133 kDa), Cry34 (14kDa) and Cry35 (44 kDa). Jouzani et al. (2017) also reported that cry gene cry3, cry7, cry8, cry14, cry18, cry23, cry26, cry28, cry34, cry35, cry366, cry366, cry37, cry38, cry43, and cry55 had effectiveness in killing Coleopteran insect.

In general, *B. thuringiensis* bacteria isolated and identified from soil of South Sumatra possessed a high potential in controlling oryctes pests even though mortality rate of oryctes was not optimal yet. *B. thuringiensis* with molecular weight characteristics of 14-133 kDa has the opportunity to control pests of the order Coleoptera because of the alleged suitability of acidity in the midgut larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. Application of agricultural and livestock waste as propagation media was one alternative in production of *B. thuringiensis*- based bioinsecticides which are cheap and safe for the environment.

**Comment [A8]:** Is this reference citation or else? Please check and correct accordingly.

**Comment [A9]:** Full scientific name required or not? Please check.

**Comment [A10]:** Full scientific name required or not? Please check.

**Comment [A11]:** ?

## ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The data presented in this paper is part of the data from research results funded by the Directorate General of Higher Education, Ministry of Research and Higher Education through the Basic Research Grants Scheme in 2019.

## REFERENCES

- Ahmad, M. N., N. Kamarudin, S. N. Ahmad, O. Arshad, M. M. M. Masri, R. Moslim, and A. Kushairi. 2017. Efficacy of pheromone trapping and aerial spraying of *Bacillus thuringiensis* (Bt) for controlling bagworm, *Metisa plana* Walker (Lepidoptera: Psychidae) in Yong Peng, Johor, Malaysia. *Journal of Oil Palm Research* 29 (1): 55-65.
- Anonim. 2018. Identification of *Bacillus* species. UK Standards for Microbiology Investigations. Standards Unit Microbiology Services Public Health England. [https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/697260/ID\\_9i3.1.pdf](https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/697260/ID_9i3.1.pdf)
- Bravo,A., Diana L. Martínez de Castro, Jorge Sanchez. 2015. Mechanism of action of *Bacillus thuringiensis* insecticidal toxins and their use in the control of insect pests. In book: The Comprehensive Sourcebook of Bacterial Protein Toxins. December 2015 DOI: 10.1016/B978-0-12-800188-2.00030-6
- Bravo,A., Isabel Gómez, Gretel Mendoza, Meztli Gaitan, and Mario Soberón. 2015. Chapter 6. Different models of the mode of action of 3d-Cry toxins from *Bacillus thuringiensis*. December 2015 DOI: 10.1016/B978-0-12-800188-2.00030-6
- Bravo,A and M Sobero´ n S S Gill. 2015. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: Mechanisms and Use. Chapter In Insect Control Biological and Synthetic Agent. Edited by Lawrence I. Gilbert Sarjeet S. Gill. Academic Press. 42 p.
- Brian A. F., Hyun-Woo Park and Dennis K. Bideshi. 2010. Overview of the Basic Biology of *Bacillus thuringiensis* with Emphasis on Genetic Engineering of Bacterial Larvicides for Mosquito Control. *Open Toxinology Journal*, 2010, 3, 154-171
- Fernández, J. H. and SA López-Pazos . 2011. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: Soil microbial insecticide, diversity and their relationship with the entomopathogenic activity In: Soil Microbes and Environmental Health. Chapter 3. ISBN 978-1-61209-647-6. Editor: Mohammad Miransari, pp. © 2011 Nova Science Publishers, Inc. 24 p.
- Federici, Brian A, Park, Hyun-Woo, Bidesh DK. 2010. Overview of the basic biology of *Bacillus thuringiensis* with emphasis on genetic engineering of bacterial larvacides for mosquito control. *The Open Toxicol J.* 3:83-100
- He, F. 2011. Laemmli-SDS-PAGE. *Bio-101*: e80. DOI: 10.21769/BioProtoc.80. June 05, 2011
- Jouzani, G.S. & Elena Valijanian & Reza Sharafi. 2017. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: a successful insecticide with new environmental features and tidings. *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* (2017) 101:2691–2711 DOI 10.1007/s00253-017-8175-y
- Khaeruni, R. and Purnamaningrum, 2012. The isolation of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. from land and its pathogenity to *Crocidolomia binotalis* Zell larvae on the Sawi Plant (*Brassica juncea* L.). *J. Agroteknos Maret*, 2: 21-27.
- Letowski J, Bravo A, Brousseau R, Masson L. 2005. Assessment of cry1 gene contents of *B. thuringiensis* strains by use of DNA microassays. *Appl Environ Microbiol* 71(9):5391–5398
- Marzban R. 2012. Investigation on the suitable isolate and medium for production of *Bacillus thuringiensis*. *J. Biopest.* 5(2): 144–147.
- Mizuki,E., T. Ichimatsu, S.-H. Hwang, Y.S. Park, H. Saitoh, K. Higuchi and M. Ohba. 1999. Ubiquity of *Bacillus thuringiensis* on phylloplanes of arboreous and herbaceous plants in Japan. *J. of Applied Microbiology*, (86): 979–984
- Noorhazwani, K; Siti ramlah, A.A., Mohamed Mazmira, M.M; mohd Najib, A; Che Ahmad hafiz,C.M; and Norman K. 2017. Controlling *Metisa plana* Walker (Lepidoptera:psychidae) outbreak using *Bacillus thuringiensis* at an oilpalm plantation in Slim River Perak. Malaysia. *J. Oil Palm Res.* Vol. 29 (1): 47-54
- Osman G. E. H., Rasha Already, A. S. A. Assaeedi, S. R. Organji, Doaa El-Ghareeb, H. H. Abulreesh and A. S. Althubiani. Bioinsecticide *B.thuringiensis* a Comprehensive Review. *Egyptian Journal of Biological Pest Control*, 25(1), 2015, 271-288

- Pedro AN, Ibarra JE. 2010. Detection of new cry genes of *Bacillus thuringiensis* by use of a novel PCR primer system. Appl Environ Microbiol 76:6150–6155. doi:10.1128/AEM.00797-10
- Prabakaran G, Hoti SL, Manonmani AM, & Balaraman K. 2008. Coconut water as a cheap source for the production of endotoxin of *Bacillus thuringiensis* var. israelensis, a mosquito control agent. Acta Trop. 105(1): 35–38.
- Pujiastuti, Y., D T Astuti, S R Afriyani, S Suparman, C Irsan, E R Sembiring, S Nugraha, Mulawarman and N Damiri. 2018.
- Characterization of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. indigenous from soil and its potency as biological agents of *Spodoptera litura* (Lepidoptera: Noctuidae). Proceeding IOP Conference Series: Earth and Environmental Science, [Vol.102, conference 1](#)
- Purnawati R, Sunarti TC, Syamsu K, & Rahayuningsih M. 2014. Characterization of novel *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolated from *Attacus atlas* and its growth kinetics in the cultivation media of tofu whey for bioinsecticide production. J. Biol. Agri. Healthcare 4(16): 33–40.
- Rusmana, I and Hadioetomo, R.S. 1994. Isolation of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. from silkworm farms and their toxicity to the larvae of
- Crocodolomia binotalis* Zell and *spodoptera litura* F. Hayati 1 (1): 22-23.
- Salazar-Magallon, J.A., Víctor M. Hernandez-Velazquez, Andrés Alvear-Garcia, Iván Arenas-Sosa, Guadalupe Peña-Chora. 2015.
- Evaluation of industrial by-products for the production of *Bacillus thuringiensis* strain GP139 and the pathogenicity when applied to *Bemisia tabaci* nymphs. Bulletin of Insectology 68 (1): 103-109, 2015 ISSN 1721-8861
- Santi, I.S. dan B. Sumaryo. 2008. Effect of the color of pheromone towards number of trapped *Oryctes rhinoceros* in oilpalm estate. Jurnal Perlindungan Tanaman Indonesia. 14(2): 76-79. (in Indonesian)
- Sarrafzadeh MH. 2012. Nutritional Requirements of *Bacillus thuringiensis* during different phases of growth, sporulation and germination evaluated by plackett-burman method. Iran J. Chem. Chem. Eng. 31(4): 131–136.
- Soberón M., Rose Monnerat, and Alejandra Bravo. 2018. Mode of Action of Cry Toxins from *Bacillus thuringiensis* and Resistance Mechanisms. Chapter. January 2018 DOI: 10.1007/978-94-007-6449-1\_28
- Sudharto, P. S, dan P. Guritno. 2003. Biological control of oil palm nettle caterpillars in Indonesia : review of research activities in Indonesia. Oil Palm Research Institute (IOPRI). Proceedings of the PIPOC 2003 International Palm Oil Congress. pp. 362-371.
- Susanto, A, Sudharto, dan AE Prasetyo. 2011. Information of insect pest *Oryctes rhinoceros* Linn. Research Center of oilpalm. Medan. (in Indonesian)
- Valicente FH, Tuelher EDS, Leite MIS, Freire FL, & Vieira CM. 2010. Production of *Bacillus thuringiensis* biopesticide using commercial lab medium and agricultural by-products as nutrient sources. Revista Brasileira de Milho e Sorgo 9(1): 1–11
- van Frankenhuyzen, K. 2009. Insecticidal activity of *Bacillus thuringiensis* crystal proteins. Journal of Invertebrate Pathology 101(1), 1–16.
- Wiest S.L.F., Pilz Júnior H.L. , Fiuza L.M. 2015. Thuringiensin: a toxin from *Bacillus thuringiensis*. Bt Research 2015, Vol.6, No.4, 1-12

Bukti no. 6 tgl 5 Feb 2020

## Revision of manuscript



**Yulia Pujiastuti** <ypujiastuti@unsri.ac.id>

Rab, 5 Feb  
2020 18.48

kepada smujo.id

Dear Smujo Editors,

We revised our manuscript submitted to Biodiversitas Journal of Biological Diversity, entitled "Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatera and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)".

Kindly find our revision (attachment).

Thank you and waiting for your response.

Best regards,  
Yulia

*Dr. Yulia Pujiastuti*  
*Entomologist*  
*Plant Protection Department*  
*Agricultural Faculty, Sriwijaya University*  
*PALEMBANG-INDONESIA*

# Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatra and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)

**Abstract.** *Bacillus thuringiensis* is a gram-positive, entomopathogenic bacterium could be isolated from soil and be used to control various plant pests. *Oryctes rhinoceros* is an important pest in oil palm. Application of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides is an alternative in controlling these pests. The purposes of this study were to isolate and identify *B. thuringiensis* bacteria from the soil of South Sumatra, production of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides and to test their toxicity to *O. rhinoceros* larvae. The study was conducted in several cities / districts in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from various habitats and *B. thuringiensis* isolates were grown on NGKG agar media. Among 76 soil samples (6 districts and 2 cities) *B. thuringiensis* colonies were obtained leading to 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis*. Toxicity screening tests for armyworm *Spodoptera litura* were 55.79% (53 isolates) and their mortality to 25.26% *O. rhinoceros* larvae (24 isolates). From these isolates whose effectively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were taken and propagated with Nutrient Broth (NB) and biourine enriched with 5% molasses. Number of spores produced were counted during 24, 48 and 72 hours. Furthermore, a bioassay test was carried out on *O. rhinoceros* larvae for 7 days. Isolate of KJ3P1 caused the highest mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae after 7 days of observation. SDS Page resulted KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates showing several bands whose content of various types of protein molecular weight. Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* in South Sumatra produced 2 isolates potentially to be active ingredients in production of bioinsecticides which were effective in killing *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

Key words: *Bacillus thuringiensis*, biological control, *Oryctes rhinoceros*, toxicity

Running title : Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* towards *Oryctes rhinoceros*

## INTRODUCTION

*Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae) is an important oil palm plants pest both in immature and mature stage of plants (Susanto et al., 2011). The application of zero waste by re-entering empty bunches in oil palm plantations increases *O. rhinoceros* larvae population. Oil palm empty fruit bunches which decompose into organic matter become suitable breeding sites for these larvae (Santi and Sumaryo, 2008). The decline in palm oil yields can occur after the attack. Heavy injury to palm oil leaves ( $\geq 90\%$ ) can reduce production more than 70% in the first year and continue for the subsequent years (Sudharto and Guritno, 2003). Control of *O. rhinoceros* by using entomopathogens is an alternative when the use of synthetic chemical insecticides is not able to solve pest problems. For example, *Bacillus thuringiensis* used to pest control has been tried to control *Metisa plana* caterpillars (Ahmad et al., 2017, Noorhazwani et al., 2017, Khaeruni and Purnamaningrum, 2012), but to controlling *O. rhinoceros* is still not much studied.

*B. thuringiensis* works like stomach poison. Proteins and spores of *B. thuringiensis* produced during sporulation must be ingested and digested in the midgut of insect (Mizuki et al., 1999, Bravo et al., 2015a). The specificity of host is a unique feature of *B. thuringiensis*. In its grouping, *B. thuringiensis* is divided into groups based on their insecticidal protein content (Jouzani et al., 2017). The discovery of new isolates is a big chance in producing isolates who is toxic to insect pests (Bravo et al., 2015b). After obtaining *B. thuringiensis* isolates, their application for controlling insect pest becomes important.



Bioinsecticides need to be made with materials that are easily obtained, inexpensive and abundant. Therefore, waste materials such as bio-urine and molasses can be used as media in the propagation of *B. thuringiensis* (Purnawati et al., 2015, Salazar-Magallon, 2015; Pujiastuti et al., 2018). The specificity of the insect pest host of *B. thuringiensis* can also be explained by its protein content. Wiest et al (2015) and Osman et al. (2015) explained specifically *B. thuringiensis* which active against Lepidoptera content a protein molecular weight of 130 kDa, while those active against Coleoptera own a molecular weight of 14-133 kDa (Fernandez and Pazos, 2011). Therefore it is necessary to investigate *B. thuringiensis* isolates from soil isolated in South Sumatra province and their toxicity to oryctes larvae by paying attention to their protein content.

## MATERIALS AND METHODS

### Materials

Soil sampling was carried out in 6 districts and 2 cities in the province of South Sumatra as shown in Figure 1. Altitude varies from lowland (8 m) to highlands (850 m). The habitat for sampling also varies according to local conditions including lowland peat soils, tidal swamp soils and annual plantations (Table 3).



Figure 1. Location of soil sampling in 6 districts and 2 cities in South Sumatra Province

### Procedures

#### Soil sampling

Soil samples were taken from various habitats. The surface of soil was cleaned from litter and then measured a distance of about 30 cm from the plant stem with a depth of 5 cm. The soil was taken as much as  $\pm 500$  g in each place. The soil samples were then put into a plastic bag, tightly bound, labeled with location and date of collection, then taken to the laboratory and stored in the refrigerator till further analyses.

#### Isolation method

Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* was performed in accordance with the procedures of Rusmana and Hadinata (1994). One gram of soil samples was diluted well in 15 mL H<sub>2</sub>O in test tube by shaking well until perfectly diluted. One mL of upper part of dilution was taken in eppendorf tube, added by 1 µL Triton X-100, and heated in water bath 85° C for 15 minutes. With a sterile spatula, the solution was streaked on the NaCl Glycine Kim and Goepfert (NGKG) medium on Petri dish. Petri dish was incubated at 30°C for 24-72 hours. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* grow in white color. After 24-72 hours incubation, proteinaceous parasporal inclusion bodies produced. Identification of *B. thuringiensis* was done by observing microscopic cells test and gram staining test.

#### Screening test of *Bacillus thuringiensis* towards *Spodoptera litura* and *Oryctes rhinoceros*

*B. thuringiensis* isolates which have been identified were grown on Nutrient Broth media. Their toxicity was tested using armyworm 3<sup>rd</sup> instar larvae of *S. litura* and 1<sup>st</sup> instar of *O. rhinoceros*. Every isolate required 20 individuals of each species. Mortality was used as a reference for subsequent testing.

#### Propagation of *Bacillus thuringiensis*

Propagation of *B. thuringiensis* as bioinsecticide was carried out using cow bio-urine enriched with 5% molasses. For production of bioinsecticides, preculture or seed culture was first made (Valicente et al., 2010). A total of 10 mL NB in 200 mL-erlenmeyer was given one pre-determined isolate ose needle. The erlenmeyer was then put in the fermenter for 12 hours 200 rpm at room temperature. From the erlenmeyer, it was taken 5 mL of seed culture and added with 10 mL of NB and once again fermented for 12 hours. Seed culture was ready to be used as a basis for making Bt-based bioinsecticides. A 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% moalses were sterilized with autoclave for 20 min at 121 °C and 1 atm pressure. Under aseptic conditions, as much as 10 mL of seed culture was put into an erlenmeyer containing 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% molasses. It was fermented at room temperature at 200 rpm for 72 hours. Numbers of bacterial / spore cells was observed at 24, 48, and 72 hours. Ten isolates which showed the highest number of spores were choosen to test their toxicity against *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

#### Bioassay Test

Bioassay test was conducted by using 1<sup>st</sup> instar larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. For each Bt isolate-based bioinsecticide treatment, there was be 5 replications, with 10 individuals/replication. A total of 50 g of decomposed-oil palm bunches were put into 10 × 10 × 5 cm plastic containers. The soil was sprayed singly with 5 mL of bioinsecticide and air dried. *Oryctes rhinoceros* were then put into the container and allowed to eat. The mortality was observed every day until 7<sup>th</sup> day.

#### Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* protein

One colony of *B. thuringiensis* from slant agar was transferred using inoculation loope of into 1 mL NB medium and shaken at 25°C overnight. This culture was then transferred into 10 mL of NB medium and shaken at 25°C for 2 days. The cells were harvested ~~AFTER~~ after centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min, washed in distilled water twice and collected white pellets. The pellet was suspended in distilled water. Precipitation was collected by centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min. It was re-suspended in water and added 3 ml the same volume of 0.5 M NaCL. For collecting precipitation it was centrifuged at 10 krpm for 15 min. This step (NaCl wash) was done at least two times and continued with distilled water wash

**Comment [A1]:** write volume as not used before.

two times. The cells were re-suspended in 5 mL of 10 mM Tris HCl pH 8 containing 10 mM EDTA and disrupted by a sonicator. This solution was kept on ice for 30 min after addition of 100 µL of mercapto-ethanol and adjustment of pH 10.5. To collect supernatant contained protein, it was centrifuged down at 10 krpm for 10 min. The last step was adjusting to pH 4.4 and kept the crystal protein on 4°C for long storage.

#### *Weighing molecular mass of crystal protein by SDS-PAGE analysis*

Crystal proteins isolated from *B. thuringiensis* strains were analyzed by sodium dodecyl polyacrilamide gel electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE). SDS-PAGE was carried out by the method of He (2011) using 10% running and 4% stacking gels. The crystal proteins were prepared as follows: 10 µl of crystal protein kept at pH 4.4 was centrifugated down at 10 k rpm for 1 min to collect precipitation. It was suspended in the equal volume of TE. After addition of SDS sample buffer (1: 4, v / v), protein sample was boiled for 3 min. The centrifugation at 7 krpm for 1 min was done to purify the protein solution and electrophoresed.

#### Data Analyses

Data of spores density of *B. thuringiensis* and mortality of *O. rhinoceros* were analyzed using analysis of variance (ANOVA). Tukey's Honestly Significant Difference (HSD) Test was employed to test for significant difference among the treatments (isolates) at P = 0.05. All data were analyzed using software of SAS University Edition 2.7 9.4 M5.

## RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

#### Soil sampling

Soil sampling was carried out in 6 districts and 2 cities in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from a variety of habitats, especially in free poluted habitats by chemicals and generally annual plantation or secondary forests. Among the number of soil samples, the average *B. thuringiensis* isolates obtained was 29.6% (Table 1). Bacterial colonies grow after incubation on the first day were very small and grow almost flat with the media. At the second day, the shape of the bacteria was enlarged and rather wide however they did not collide each other. At the third day enlargement of bacterial elevation was clearly seen on the solid media (Figure 1A). Of cell observation under a microscope, it appeared in the form of bacilli and some obtained formed spores (Figure 1B).

Tabel 1. *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates original from soil in some cities and districts of South Sumatra

No	Cities/districts (m asl)	No of soil samples	No.of colony (BC)	No. of <i>B.thuringiensis</i> colonies (Bt)	% isolat Bt (Bt index = (Bt/BC)x100%)
1	Banyuasin (63)	10	56	19	33,9
2	Ogan Ilir (18)	18	73	15	20,5
3	Palembang (8)	13	26	8	30,8
4	Ogan Komerang Ilir (18)	6	30	4	13,3
5	Muara Enim (45)	8	57	15	26,3
6	Musi Banyuasin (15)	10	36	10	27,8
7	Pagar Alam (780)	6	25	18	72,0

8	Lahat (500)	5	18	6	33,3
Total/average of % Bt isolates		76	321	95	29,6

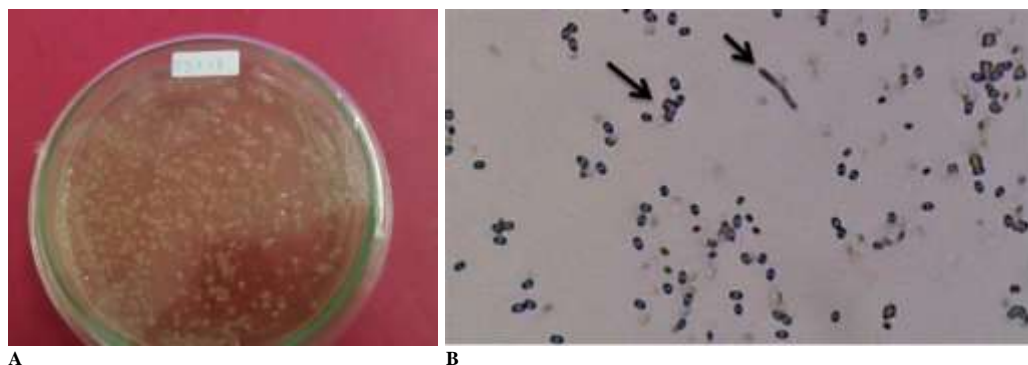


Figure 1. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* (A) dan bacterial cel of *B. thuringiensis* (magnification 400 x) (B)

#### Screening test

Screening tests were carried out on third-instar *Spodoptera litura* larvae and first-instar *Rhinoceros oryctes* larvae. From the screening test results obtained that not all isolates of *B. thuringiensis* were found to be able to kill *S. litura* or *O. rhinoceros*. The screening test resulted 55.79% of these isolates were able to kill *S. litura* larva while 25.06% of *B. thuringiensis* isolates were active against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2).

**Comment [A2]:** First letter of genus should be capital.

Table 2. Screening tests for *B. thuringiensis* isolates against *Spodoptera litura* and *Oryctes rhinoceros*

No	Cities/Districts	Number of <i>Bacillus thuringiensis</i> isolates	Active against <i>Spodopteralitura</i> (%)	Active against <i>Oryctes rhinoceros</i> (%)
1	Banyuasin	19	10 (52.63)	5 (26.32)
2	Ogan Ilir	15	8 (53.33)	2 (13.33)
3	Palembang	8	6 (75.00)	3 (37.50)
4	Ogan Komering Ilir	4	4 (100)	0 (0.00)
5	Muara Enim	15	9 (60)	5 (33.33)
6	Musi Banyuasin	10	5 (50)	4 (40.00)
7	Pagar Alam	18	7 (38.89)	3 (16.67)
8	Lahat	6	4 (66.67)	2 (33.33)
Total		95	53 (55.79)	24 (25.26)

**Comment [A3]:** Check for correct scientific name.

Notes: Larvae of spodotera (n=20 individuals); Larvae of oryctes (n=20 individuals)

Among 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis* which actively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were choosen (Table 3). They were grown on NGKG media and propagated with NB media to determine spore density (Figure 2). In NGKG agar medium, *B. thuringiensis* isolates grew well to form colonies. In NB media, it was proved that 72 hours after propagation, the number of cells / spores increased. Each isolate grown

on NB media was also propagated on Biourine media enriched with 5% molasses. Furthermore, spore densities were calculated at 24, 48, and 72 hours (Table 3).

Table 3. The Origin of isolated soil habitats

Cities/districts (m asl)	<i>B. thuringiensis</i> active to <i>O. rhinoceros</i>	Number of <i>B. thuringiensis</i> chosen	Habitat	Isolates codes
Banyuasin (63)	5	1	Peat soil	TPP
Ogan Ilir (18)	3	1	Jackfruits tree	CI4
Palembang (8)	2	1	Sawo tree	SASU
Muara Enim (45)	5	2	Mangoes tree	MSP, MSKS
Musi Banyuasin (15)	4	3	Rambutan tree	KJ3P1, KJ3R5, KJ3R3
Pagar Alam (780)	3	1	Coffee tree	SMR
Lahat (500)	2	1	Pepper tree	LK
Total	24	10		

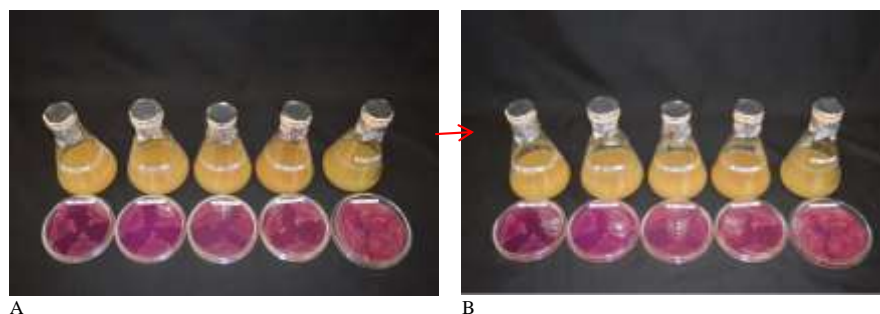


Figure 2. *B. thuringiensis* isolates and their propagation on NB media. Isolate codes : MSKS, CI4, KJ3R5, SMR, MSP. Isolate codes : KJ3P1, KJ3R3, LK, SASU, TPP

#### Spore density of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates

Ten of *B. thuringiensis* isolates active to *O. rhinoceros* larvae grown on NB and Biourine enriched with 5% molasses produced a fairly high spore density and varied from each isolate. Statistically, the amount of spore density was significantly different at each time of observation. Spore growth was gradually increased starting from 24 hours in number until 72 hours of observation. In propagation with NB media after 72 hours of fermentation, the highest spore density in *Bt*-isolates was obtained on KJ3R5 code ( $9.27 \times 10^{12}$  spores  $\text{mL}^{-1}$ ), whereas in biourine media enriched with 5% molasses the highest density was in KJ3P1 ( $0.71 \times 10^{12}$  spores  $\text{mL}^{-1}$ ). Spores densities of *B. thuringiensis* was showed in Table 4.

Table 4. Spores density of *Bacillus thuringiensis* active against *O. rhinoceros* larvae and propagated on NB media and biourine enriched with 5% molasses

Isolates codes	Spores density( $\times 10^{12}$ spores $\text{mL}^{-1}$ )		
	24 h	48 h	72 h

	Biourine + 5 % Molase	NB	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB
SMR	3.25 ± 0.13 ab	3.73 ± 0.20 a	5.8 ± 0.52 b	5.42 ± 0.20 ab	8.07 ± 0.52 ab	7.82 ± 0.24 abc
KJ3P1	6.73 ± 0.47 c	5.99 ± 0.36 b	8.31 ± 0.28 b	8.33 ± 0.26 d	9.71 ± 0.28 b	8.59 ± 0.24 c
KJ3R5	5.26 ± 0.55 bc	4.55 ± 0.29 ab	6.13 ± 0.43 b	6.74 ± 0.24 bcd	8.19 ± 0.43 ab	9.27 ± 0.29 c
MSP	4.21 ± 0.30 bc	4.47 ± 0.35ab	6.14 ± 0.26 b	7.93 ± 0.12 cd	8.11 ± 0.26 ab	9.21 ± 0.14 c
SASU	2.65 ± 0.37 a	3.85 ± 0.17 a	4.04 ± 0.61 a	6.43 ± 0.28 abcd	8.09 ± 0.61 ab	8.07 ± 0.29
MSKS	5.70 ± 0.60 bc	4.78 ± 0.06 ab	6.91 ± 0.47 a	6.23 ± 0.47 abcd	7.98 ± 0.47 ab	7.70 ± 0.40 bc
KJ3R3	5.11 ± 0.63 bc	5.14 ± 0.23 ab	6.37 ± 0.60 a	6.78 ± 0.36 bcd	7.40 ± 0.60 ab	7.39 ± 0.22 abc
LK	6.39 ± 0.40 c	4.73 ± 0.09 ab	7.23 ± 0.26 a	5.97 ± 0.20 abc	7.36 ± 0.26 ab	7.46 ± 0.39 abc
TPP	5.51 ± 0.51 bc	4.18 ± 0.29 ab	6.77 ± 0.50 a	5.09 ± 0.40 ab	7.72 ± 0.50 ab	6.38 ± 0.46 ab
CI4	4.32 ± 0.44 bc	3.87 ± 0.50 a	5.5 ± 0.47 a	4.78 ± 0.27 a	6.95 ± 0.47 a	6.26 ± 0.33 a
F value	6,49	3,47	4,12	8,92	2,51	6,54
F Table	2,39	2,39	2,39	2,39	2,39	2,39
P-Value	0,00	0,01	0,00	0,00	0,04	0,00
Tukeys HSD tests	0,25	0,17	0,21	0,13	0,12	0,11

Note: significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at  $P < 0.05$  according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Log transformation prior to statistical analysis

#### Mortality of insect test

In the bioassay test, death occurred starting on the third day after application, ranging between 1.3-8%. On the fifth day the deaths increased to 4-40%. Some isolates began to show effectiveness in causing death on the fifth day. From the statistical tests, there were significant differences between isolates from controls (without treatment). The process of death symptoms may begin around 24 hours after application, however insect mortality started on the third day ranging from 1.3 - 8.0% 4.0-40% and 6.67-81.33% on the third day, fifth day and seventh day, respectively. On the seventh day, there were 6 isolates showed a mortality rate above 50%. Mortality data of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was presented in Table 4.

Table 4. Bioassay tests on *Oryctes* larvae during 7 days of observation

Isolates codes	Average of mortality days of .... (n=75 individual)		
	3	5	7
SMR	8.00 ± 2.31 b	28.00 ± 4.00 d	58.67 ± 4.35 b
KJ3P1	6.67 ± 1.33 b	25.33 ± 4.81 cd	81.33 ± 7.62 b
KJ3R5	8.00 ± 2.31 b	30.67 ± 3.53 d	86.00 ± 1.88 b
MSP	6.67 ± 1.33 b	40.00 ± 2.31 d	66.67 ± 2.88 b

SASU	8.00 ± 2.31 b	33.33 ± 4.81 d	58.67 ± 2.18 b
MSKS	5.33 ± 1.33 b	32.00 ± 2.31 d	58.67 ± 6.06 b
KJ3R3	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	8.00 ± 2.31 bc	18.67 ± 2.18 a
LK	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	4.00 ± 0.00 ab	10.67 ± 2.88 a
TPP	0.00 ± 0.00 a	5.33 ± 1.33 ab	13.33 ± 1.09 a
Cl4	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	4.00 ± 4.00 ab	6.67 ± 2.18 a
Control	0.00 ± 0.00 a	0.00 ± 0.00 a	4.00 ± 0.00 a
F value	7,19	22,74	26,84
F Tab	2,30	2,30	2,30
P-Value	0,00	0,00	0,00
Tukeys HSD tests	12,40	14,08	19,80

Note: significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at  $P < 0.05$  according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Arcsin transformation prior to statistical analysis

#### Mortality symptom of larva *Oryctes*

Mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was characterized by changes in color, body texture and body shape. Firstly, healthy oryctes larvae were white, however 3 days after application, the symptoms of *B. thuringiensis* infection were marked by discoloration. On the seventh day, larvae died with a black body color (Figure 3).



Figure 3. Symptoms of death of *Oryctes rhinoceros*  
A. Healthy larvae B. Larvae with symptoms of Bt infection C. dead larvae

#### Molecular weight of *Bacillus thuringiensis* protein

Of the results of calculating molecular weights of protein using SDS-Page, several bands had been produced in various isolates. In isolate 1 (SMR) it was estimated to have a molecular weight of about 90 kDa and 45 kDa, while in isolate 2 (MSP) was around 90 kDa. , Isolate 3 (KJ3R5) was predicted to possess a molecular weight of 130 kDa, 90 kDa and 45 kDa, while isolate 4 (KJ3P1 ) was 50-60 kDa. Isolate 5 (SASU) was suspected a molecular weight of <45 kDa and isolate 6 (MSKS) was around 90 kDa (Figure 4)

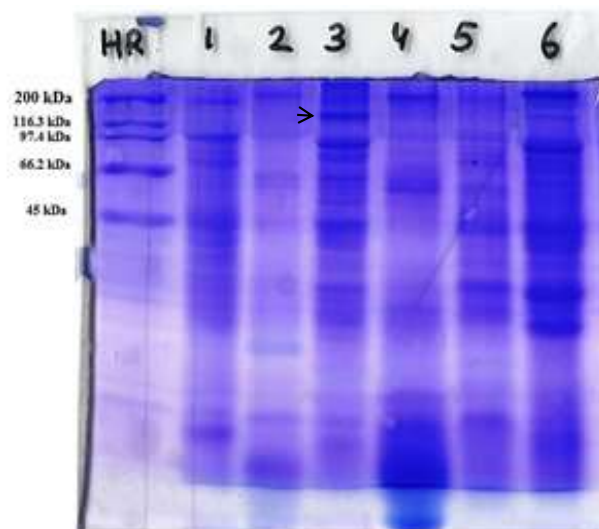


Figure 4. Molecular weight of *B. thuringiensis* isolates as a result of isolation from the soil South Sumatra. Note: 1. SMR, 2. MSP, 3. KJ3R5, 4. KJ3P1,5, SASU, 6. MSKS

### Discussion

Sampling sites were varied in microclimate and altitude. The city of Pagar Alam located at an altitude of 780 m is a plateau area (Table 1). From overall isolation, soil samples taken from the city of Pagar Alam were found to be the highest of *B. thuringiensis* isolates (72%). In observations it may be approved that sampling in natural habitats and not widely applied to chemicals (pesticides and fertilizers). Fernandes and Pazos (2011) reported *B. thuringiensis* composition seems to be influenced by several factors including soil humidity, organic matter, temperature, structure and pH, macro / micro-nutrients, richness and local insect distribution.

Some *B. thuringiensis* isolates were toxic to *S. litoralis* larva and some were toxic to *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2). It has been expected that *B. thuringiensis* isolates which actively control *S. litoralis* larvae contained a special protein. Likewise, isolates which kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae contained special genes and proteins. This was consistent with the opinion of Fernandes & Pazos (2011) who reported a biodiversity of active proteins against insects. Proteins were composed of several polypeptides bound together and the polypeptides had molecular masses ranging from 27 kDa to 140 kDa. *B. thuringiensis* active against *S. litoralis* larvae (Lepidopteran order) may be inactive against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Coleopteran order) (van Frankenhuyzen, 2009).

The growth of various isolates in NB media and Biurine media enriched with 5% molasses showed similar tendency. Spore production at 24-hour observations was seen to be lowest followed by 48-hour and 72-hour observations. The increasing number of spores may be caused by the process of sporulation in which the less the content of materials needed to grow, the bacterial cells were forced to form spores



and proteins. This occurrence was also reported by Valicente et al. (2010), Marzban (2012) and Sarrafzadeh (2012) which stated a certain C / N ratio was required to produce a number of spores and proteins toxic to insects. In addition, it was suspected that utilization of biourine enriched with 5% molasses can be substitute for expensive chemical manufacturing materials such as NB. The use of agricultural and livestock waste materials (in this case biourine cattle) and molasses (sugar factory waste) was very important. Aside from utilizing abundant waste, this method was easily imitated and used by farmers. Some researchers use agricultural or livestock waste materials and apparently showed high toxicity to target insects (Prabakaran et al., 2008; Valicente et al, 2010; Salazar-Magallon et al., 2015)

Mortality of insects was caused by the presence of spores and bacterial proteins ingested in the midgut. Death of an insect usually took time. The process of mortality started from changing protein into a toxin (in the midgut) and then spreads throughout the hemolymph. Insects usually experienced septicemia and eventually die (Soberon et al, 2018; Bravo et al, 2015c). Until recently, it was known that few isolates able to actively kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae. With a hard body texture and large size, it was necessary to isolate *B. thuringiensis* which contained a special protein with a molecular weight of around 14-133 kDa (Jouzani et al., 2017). In addition, it is also necessary to match the midgut conditions with alkaline pH in order to break down proteins into toxins (Soberon et al, 2018). According to Khaerani et al. (2012) the toxicity difference of *B. thuringiensis* local isolate might be caused by the difference of strain, size and type of crystal protein produced.

Protein of *B. thuringiensis* infected larvae through midgut epithelial cells resulting in death of the host by septicemia and production of toxins. The body becomes soft as reported by Frederici et al.(2010). In some target insects, Cry proteins merely were sufficient to intoxicate larvae by destroying enough midgut epithelial cells. As a results, it allowed the alkaline midgut juices to flow into the hemolymph and raise the blood pH induced paralysis and cessation of feeding.

In relationship with mortality rate of *O. rhinoceros* where KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates were 81.33% and 86% (Table 4), it was seen both isolates contained proteins which potent to kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae (70-80 kDa).Therefore they caused high mortality against *O. rhinoceros* larvae. Interestingly, a single strains of *B. thuringiensis* may contained more than one crystal protein genes (Letowski et al. 2005; Pedro and Ibarra 2010). As reported by Fernandes and Pazos (2011) Coleopteran specificity Cry proteins had molecular weights Cry1Ia (81.2 kDa), Cry1Ba (139.6 kDa), Cry3 (72-75 kDa), Cry6Aa1 (54 kDa), Cry8 (130-133 kDa), Cry34 (14kDa) and Cry35 (44 kDa). Jouzani et al. (2017) also reported that cry gene cry3, cry7, cry8, cry14, cry18, cry23, cry26, cry28, cry34, cry35, cry366, cry366, cry37, cry38, cry43, and cry55 had effectiveness in killing Coleopteran insect.

In general, *B. thuringiensis* bacteria isolated and identified from soil of South Sumatra possessed a high potential in controlling *O. rhinoceros* even though mortality rate of the insect was not optimal yet. *B. thuringiensis* with molecular weight characteristics of 14-133 kDa has the opportunity to control pests of the order Coleoptera because of the alleged suitability of acidity in the midgut larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. Application of agricultural and livestock waste as propagation media was one alternative in production of *B. thuringiensis*- based bioinsecticides which are cheap and safe for the environment.

**Comment [A4]:** Full scientific name required or not? Please check.

## ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The data presented in this paper is part of the data from research results funded by the Directorate General of Higher Education, Ministry of Research and Higher Education through the Basic Research Grants Scheme in 2019.

## REFERENCES

- Ahmad, M. N., N. Kamarudin, S. N. Ahmad, O. Arshad, M. M. M. Masri, R. Moslim, and A. Kushairi. 2017. Efficacy of pheromone trapping and aerial spraying of *Bacillus thuringiensis* (Bt) for controlling bagworm, *Metisa plana* Walker (Lepidoptera: Psychidae) in Yong Peng, Johor, Malaysia. *Journal of Oil Palm Research* 29 (1): 55-65.
- Anonim. 2018. Identification of *Bacillus* species. UK Standards for Microbiology Investigations. Standards Unit Microbiology Services Public Health England. [https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/697260/ID\\_9i3.1.pdf](https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/697260/ID_9i3.1.pdf)
- Bravo,A., Diana L. Martínez de Castro, Jorge Sanchez. 2015. Mechanism of action of *Bacillus thuringiensis* insecticidal toxins and their use in the control of insect pests. In book: The Comprehensive Sourcebook of Bacterial Protein Toxins. December 2015 DOI: 10.1016/B978-0-12-800188-2.00030-6
- Bravo,A., Isabel Gómez, Gretel Mendoza, Meztli Gaitan, and Mario Soberón. 2015. Chapter 6. Different models of the mode of action of 3d-Cry toxins from *Bacillus thuringiensis*. December 2015 DOI: 10.1016/B978-0-12-800188-2.00030-6
- Bravo,A and M Sobero' n S S Gill. 2015. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: Mechanisms and Use. Chapter In *Insect Control Biological and Synthetic Agent*. Edited by Lawrence I. Gilbert Sarjeet S. Gill. Academic Press. 42 p.
- Brian A. F., Hyun-Woo Park and Dennis K. Bideshi. 2010. Overview of the Basic Biology of *Bacillus thuringiensis* with Emphasis on Genetic Engineering of Bacterial Larvicides for Mosquito Control. *Open Toxinology Journal*, 2010, 3, 154-171
- Fernández, J. H. and SA López-Pazos . 2011. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: Soil microbial insecticide, diversity and their relationship with the entomopathogenic activity In: *Soil Microbes and Environmental Health*. Chapter 3. ISBN 978-1-61209-647-6. Editor: Mohammad Miransari, pp. © 2011 Nova Science Publishers, Inc. 24 p.
- Federici, Brian A, Park, Hyun-Woo, Bidesh DK. 2010. Overview of the basic biology of *Bacillus thuringiensis* with emphasis on genetic engineering of bacterial larvacides for mosquito control. *The Open Toxicol J.* 3:83-100
- He, F. 2011. Laemmli-SDS-PAGE. *Bio-101*: e80. DOI: 10.21769/BioProtoc.80. June 05, 2011
- Jouzani, G.S. & Elena Valijanian & Reza Sharafi. 2017. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: a successful insecticide with new environmental features and tidings. *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* (2017) 101:2691–2711 DOI 10.1007/s00253-017-8175-y
- Khaeruni, R. and Purnamaningrum, 2012. The isolation of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. from land and its pathogenity to *Crociodolomia binotalis* Zell larvae on the Sawi Plant (*Brassica juncea* L.). *J. Agroteknos Maret*, 2: 21-27.
- Letowski J, Bravo A, Brousseau R, Masson L. 2005. Assessment of cry1 gene contents of *B. thuringiensis* strains by use of DNA microassays. *Appl Environ Microbiol* 71(9):5391–5398
- Marzbán R. 2012. Investigation on the suitable isolate and medium for production of *Bacillus thuringiensis*. *J. Biopest.* 5(2): 144–147.
- Mizuki,E., T. Ichimatsu, S.-H. Hwang, Y.S. Park, H. Saitoh, K. Higuchi and M. Ohba. 1999. Ubiquity of *Bacillus thuringiensis* on phylloplanes of arboreous and herbaceous plants in Japan. *J. of Applied Microbiology*, (86): 979–984
- Noorhazwani, K; Siti ramlah, A.A., Mohamed Mazmira, M.M; mohd Najib, A; Che Ahmad hafiz,C.M; and Norman K. 2017. Controlling *Metisa plana* Walker (Lepidoptera:psychidae) outbreak using *Bacillus thuringiensis* at an oilpalm plantation in Slim River Perak. Malaysia. *J. Oil Palm Res.* Vol. 29 (1): 47-54
- Osman G. E. H., Rasha Already, A. S. A. Assaeedi, S. R. Organji, Doaa El-Ghareeb, H. H. Abulreesh and A. S. Althubiani. Bioinsecticide *B.thuringiensis* a Comprehensive Review. *Egyptian Journal of Biological Pest Control*, 25(1), 2015, 271-288
- Pedro AN, Ibarra JE. 2010. Detection of new cry genes of *Bacillus thuringiensis* by use of a novel PCR primer system. *Appl Environ Microbiol* 76:6150–6155. doi:10.1128/AEM.00797-10

- Prabakaran G, Hoti SL, Manonmani AM, & Balaraman K. 2008. Coconut water as a cheap source for the production of endotoxin of *Bacillus thuringiensis* var. israelensis, a mosquito control agent. *Acta Trop.* 105(1): 35–38.
- Pujiastuti, Y., D T Astuti, S R Afriyani, S Suparman, C Irsan, E R Sembiring, S Nugraha, Mulawarman and N Damiri. 2018. Characterization of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. indigenous from soil and its potency as biological agents of *Spodoptera litura* (Lepidoptera: Noctuidae). *Proceeding IOP Conference Series: Earth and Environmental Science*, Vol.102, [conference 1](#)
- Purnawati R, Sunarti TC, Syamsu K, & Rahayuningsih M. 2014. Characterization of novel *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolated from *Attacus atlas* and its growth kinetics in the cultivation media of tofu whey for bioinsecticide production. *J. Biol. Agri. Healthcare* 4(16): 33–40.
- Rusmana, I and Hadioetomo, R.S. 1994. Isolation of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. from silkworm farms and their toxicity to the larvae of *Crocodolomia binotalis* Zell and *spodoptera litura* F. *Hayati* 1 (1): 22-23.
- Salazar-Magallon, J.A., Víctor M. Hernandez-Velazquez, Andrés Alvear-Garcia, Iván Arenas-Sosa, Guadalupe Peña-Chora. 2015. Evaluation of industrial by-products for the production of *Bacillus thuringiensis* strain GP139 and the pathogenicity when applied to *Bemisia tabaci* nymphs. *Bulletin of Insectology* 68 (1): 103-109, 2015 ISSN 1721-8861
- Santi, I.S. dan B. Sumaryo. 2008. Effect of the color of pheromone towards number of trapped *Oryctes rhinoceros* in oilpalm estate. *Jurnal Perlindungan Tanaman Indonesia*. 14(2): 76-79. (in Indonesian)
- Sarrafzadeh MH. 2012. Nutritional Requirements of *Bacillus thuringiensis* during different phases of growth, sporulation and germination evaluated by plackett-burman method. *Iran J. Chem. Chem. Eng.* 31(4): 131–136.
- Soberón M., Rose Monnerat, and Alejandra Bravo. 2018. Mode of Action of Cry Toxins from *Bacillus thuringiensis* and Resistance Mechanisms. Chapter. January 2018 DOI: 10.1007/978-94-007-6449-1\_28
- Sudharto, P. S, dan P. Guritno. 2003. Biological control of oil palm nettle caterpillars in Indonesia : review of research activities in Indonesia. Oil Palm Research Institute (IOPRI). *Proceedings of the PIPOC 2003 International Palm Oil Congress*. pp. 362-371.
- Susanto, A, Sudharto, dan AE Prasetyo. 2011. Information of insect pest *Oryctes rhinoceros* Linn. Research Center of oilpalm. Medan. (in Indonesian)
- Valicente FH, Tuelher EDS, Leite MIS, Freire FL, & Vieira CM. 2010. Production of *Bacillus thuringiensis* biopesticide using commercial lab medium and agricultural by-products as nutrient sources. *Revista Brasileira de Milho e Sorgo* 9(1): 1–11
- van Frankenhuyzen, K. 2009. Insecticidal activity of *Bacillus thuringiensis* crystal proteins. *Journal of Invertebrate Pathology* 101(1), 1–16.
- Wiest S.L.F., Pilz Júnior H.L. , Fiuza L.M. 2015. Thuringiensin: a toxin from *Bacillus thuringiensis*. *Bt Research* 2015, Vol.6, No.4, 1-12

Bukti no. 7. Tgl 22 feb 2020

## [biodiv] New notification from Biodiversitas Journal of Biological Diversity

Kotak Masuk



**Smujo Editors** <smujo.id@gmail.com>

Sab, 22 Feb  
2020 10.46

kepada saya

You have a new notification from Biodiversitas Journal of Biological Diversity:

You have been added to a discussion titled "Uncorrected Proof" regarding the submission "Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatera and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)".

Link: <https://smujo.id/biodiv/authorDashboard/submission/5001>

Ahmad Dwi Setyawan

---

[Biodiversitas Journal of Biological Diversity](#)



**DEWI NUR PRATIWI** <smujo.id@gmail.com>

Sab, 22 Feb  
2020 11.20

kepada saya

You have a new notification from Biodiversitas Journal of Biological Diversity:

You have been added to a discussion titled "BILLING" regarding the submission "Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatera and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)".

Bukti no. 8. Tgl 24 Feb 2020

## Corrected proofread



**Yulia Pujiastuti** <ypujiastuti@unsri.ac.id>

kepada smujo.id

Sen, 24 Feb  
2020 09.22

Dear Pak Ahmad Dwi Setyawan,  
Please kindly find correction of proofread (attachment)  
Thank you

Regards,

Dr.Ir.Yulia Pujiastuti, MS.  
Entomologist  
Plant Protection Department  
Agricultural Faculty, Sriwijaya University  
PALEMBANG-INDONESIA

# Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatra and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)

**Abstract.** *Bacillus thuringiensis* is a gram-positive, entomopathogenic bacterium could be isolated from soil and be used to control various plant pests. *Oryctes rhinoceros* is an important pest in oil palm. Application of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides is an alternative in controlling these pests. The purposes of this study were to isolate and identify *B. thuringiensis* bacteria from the soil of South Sumatra, production of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides and to test their toxicity to *O. rhinoceros* larvae. The study was conducted in several cities / districts in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from various habitats and *B. thuringiensis* isolates were grown on NGKG agar media. Among 76 soil samples (6 districts and 2 cities) *B. thuringiensis* colonies were obtained leading to 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis*. Toxicity screening tests for armyworm *Spodoptera litura* were 55.79% (53 isolates) and their mortality to 25.26% *O. rhinoceros* larvae (24 isolates). From these isolates whose effectively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were taken and propagated with Nutrient Broth (NB) and biourine enriched with 5% molasses. Number of spores produced were counted during 24, 48 and 72 hours. Furthermore, a bioassay test was carried out on *O. rhinoceros* larvae for 7 days. Isolate of KJ3P1 caused the highest mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae after 7 days of observation. SDS Page resulted KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates showing several bands whose content of various types of protein molecular weight. Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* in South Sumatra produced 2 isolates potentially to be active ingredients in production of bioinsecticides which were effective in killing *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

**Abstract.** *Bacillus thuringiensis* is a gram-positive, entomopathogenic bacterium could be isolated from soil and be used to control various plant pests. *Oryctes rhinoceros* is an important pest in oil palm. Application of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides is an alternative in controlling these pests. The purposes of this study were to isolate and identify *B. thuringiensis* bacteria from the soil of South Sumatra, production of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides and their toxicity to *O. rhinoceros* larvae. The study was conducted in several cities / districts in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from various habitats and *B. thuringiensis* isolates were grown on NGKG agar media. Among 76 soil samples (6 districts and 2 cities) *B. thuringiensis* colonies were obtained leading to 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis*. Toxicity screening tests for armyworm *Spodoptera litura* were 55.79% (53 isolates) and their mortality to 25.26% *O. rhinoceros* larvae (24 isolates). From these isolates whose effectively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were taken and propagated with Nutrient Broth (NB) and biourine enriched with 5% molasses. Number of spores produced were counted during 24, 48 and 72 hours. Furthermore, a bioassay test was carried out on *O. rhinoceros* larvae for 7 days. Isolate of KJ3P1 caused the highest mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae after 7 days of observation. SDS Page resulted KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates showing several bands whose content of various types of protein molecular weight. Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* in South Sumatra produced 2 isolates potentially to be active ingredients in production of bioinsecticides which were effective in killing *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

Key words: *Bacillus thuringiensis*, biological control, *Oryctes rhinoceros*, toxicity

Running title : Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* towards *Oryctes rhinoceros*

## INTRODUCTION

*Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae) is an important oil palm plants pest both in immature and mature stage of plants (Susanto et al., 2011). The application of zero waste by re-entering empty bunches in oil palm plantations increases *O. rhinoceros* larvae population. Oil palm empty fruit bunches which decompose into organic matter become suitable breeding sites for these larvae (Santi and Sumaryo, 2008). The decline in palm oil yields can occur after the attack. Heavy injury to palm oil leaves ( $\geq 90\%$ ) can reduce production more than 70% in the first year and continue for the subsequent years (Sudharto and Guritno, 2003). Control of *O. rhinoceros* by using entomopathogens is an alternative

when the use of synthetic chemical insecticides is not able to solve pest problems. For example, *Bacillus thuringiensis* used to pest control has been tried to control *Metisa plana* caterpillars (Ahmad et al., 2017, Noorhazwani et al., 2017, Khaeruni and Purnamaningrum, 2012), but to controlling *O. rhinoceros* is still not much studied.

## INTRODUCTION

*Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae) is an important oil palm plants pest both in immature and mature stage of plants (Susanto et al., 2011). The application of zero waste by re-entering empty bunches in oil palm plantations increases *O. rhinoceros* larvae population. Oil palm empty fruit bunches which decompose into organic matter become suitable breeding sites for these larvae (Santi and Sumaryo, 2008). The decline in palm oil yields can occur after the attack. Heavy injury to palm oil leaves ( $\geq 90\%$ ) can reduce production more than 70% in the first year and continue for the subsequent years (Sudharto and Guritno, 2003). Control of *O. rhinoceros* by using entomopathogens is an alternative when the use of synthetic chemical insecticides is not able to solve pest problems. For example, *Bacillus thuringiensis* used to pest control has been tried to control *Metisa plana* caterpillars (Ahmad et al., 2017, Noorhazwani et al., 2017, Khaeruni and Purnamaningrum, 2012), but to controlling *O. rhinoceros* is still not much studied.

*B. thuringiensis* works like stomach poison. Proteins and spores of *B. thuringiensis* produced during sporulation must be ingested and digested in the midgut of insect (Mizuki et al., 1999, Bravo et al., 2015a). The specificity of host is a unique feature of *B. thuringiensis*. In its grouping, *B. thuringiensis* is divided into groups based on their insecticidal protein content (Jouzani et al., 2017). The discovery of new isolates is a big chance in producing isolates who is toxic to insect pests (Bravo et al., 2015b). After obtaining *B. thuringiensis* isolates, their application for controlling insect pest becomes important. Bioinsecticides need to be made with materials that are easily obtained, inexpensive and abundant. Therefore, waste materials such as bio-urine and molasses can be used as media in the propagation of *B. thuringiensis* (Purnawati et al., 2015, Salazar-Magallon, 2015; Pujiastuti et al., 2018). The specificity of the insect pest host of *B. thuringiensis* can also be explained by its protein content. Wiest et al (2015) and Osman et al. (2015) explained specifically *B. thuringiensis* which active against Lepidoptera content a protein molecular weight of 130 kDa, while those active against Coleoptera own a molecular weight of 14-133 kDa (Fernandez and Pazos, 2011). Therefore it is necessary to investigate *B. thuringiensis* isolates from soil isolated in South Sumatra province and their toxicity to oryctes larvae by paying attention to their protein content.

*B. thuringiensis* works like stomach poison. Proteins and spores of *B. thuringiensis* produced during sporulation must be ingested and digested in the midgut of insect (Mizuki et al., 1999, Bravo et al., 2015a). The specificity of host is a unique feature of *B. thuringiensis*. In its grouping, *B. thuringiensis* is divided into groups based on their insecticidal protein content (Jouzani et al., 2017). The discovery of new isolates is a big chance in producing isolates who is toxic to insect pests (Bravo et al., 2015b). After obtaining *B. thuringiensis* isolates, their application for controlling insect pest becomes important.

Bioinsecticides need to be made with materials that are easily obtained, inexpensive and abundant. Therefore, waste materials such as bio-urine and molasses can be used as media in the propagation of *B. thuringiensis* (Purnawati et al., 2015, Salazar-Magallon, 2015; Pujiastuti et al., 2018). The specificity of the insect pest host of *B. thuringiensis* can also be explained by its protein content. Wiest et al (2015) and Osman et al. (2015) explained specifically *B. thuringiensis* which active against Lepidoptera content a protein molecular weight of 130 kDa, while those active against Coleoptera own a molecular weight of 14-133 kDa (Fernandez and Pazos, 2011). Therefore it is necessary to investigate *B. thuringiensis* isolates from soil isolated in South Sumatra province and their toxicity to oryctes larvae by paying attention to their protein content.

## MATERIALS AND METHODS

### Materials

Soil sampling was carried out in 6 districts and 2 cities in the province of South Sumatra as shown in Figure 1. Altitude varies from lowland (8 m) to highlands (850 m). The habitat for sampling also varies according to local conditions including lowland peat soils, tidal swamp soils and annual plantations (Table 3).



Figure 1. Location of soil sampling in 6 districts and 2 cities in South Sumatra Province

### Procedures

#### Soil sampling

Soil samples were taken from various habitats. The surface of soil was cleaned from litter and then measured a distance of about 30 cm from the plant stem with a depth of 5 cm. The soil was taken as much as  $\pm 500$  g in each place. The soil samples were then put into a plastic bag, tightly bound, labeled with location and date of collection, then taken to the laboratory and stored in the refrigerator till further analyses.



Soil samples were taken from various habitats. The surface of soil was cleaned from litter and then measured a distance of about 30 cm from the plant stem with a depth of 5 cm. The soil was taken as much as  $\pm$  500 g in each place. The soil samples were then put into a plastic bag, tightly bound, labeled with location and date of collection, then taken to the laboratory and stored in the refrigerator till further analyses.

#### *Isolation method*

Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* was performed in accordance with the procedures of Rusmana and Hadinata (1994). One gram of soil samples was diluted well in 15 mL H<sub>2</sub>O in test tube by shaking well until perfectly diluted. One mL of upper part of dilution was taken in eppendorf tube, added by 1  $\mu$ L Triton X-100, and heated in water bath 85 $^{\circ}$  C for 15 minutes. With a sterile spatula, the solution was streaked on the NaCl Glycine Kim and Goepfert (NGKG) medium on Petri dish. Petri dish was incubated at 30 $^{\circ}$ C for 24-72 hours. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* grow in white color. After 24-72 hours incubation, proteinaceous parasporal inclusion bodies produced. Identification of *B. thuringiensis* was done by observing microscopic cells test and gram staining test.

Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* was performed in accordance with the procedures of Rusmana and Hadinata (1994). One gram of soil samples was diluted well in 15 mL H<sub>2</sub>O in test tube by shaking well until perfectly diluted. One mL of upper part of dilution was taken in eppendorf tube, added by 1  $\mu$ L Triton X-100, and heated in water bath 85 $^{\circ}$  C for 15 minutes. With a sterile spatula, the solution was streaked on the NaCl Glycine Kim and Goepfert (NGKG) medium on Petri dish. Petri dish was incubated at 30 $^{\circ}$ C for 24-72 hours. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* grow in white color. After 24-72 hours incubation, proteinaceous parasporal inclusion bodies produced. Identification of *B. thuringiensis* was done by observing microscopic cells test and gram staining test.

#### *Screening test of Bacillus thuringiensis towards Spodoptera litura and Oryctes rhinoceros*

*B. thuringiensis* isolates which have been identified were grown on Nutrient Broth media. Their toxicity was tested using armyworm 3<sup>rd</sup> instar larvae of *S. litura* and 1<sup>st</sup> instar of *O. rhinoceros*. Every isolate required 20 individuals of each species. Mortality was used as a reference for subsequent testing.

*B. thuringiensis* isolates which have been identified were grown on Nutrient Broth media. Their toxicity was tested using armyworm 3<sup>rd</sup> instar larvae of *S. litura* and 1<sup>st</sup> instar of *O. rhinoceros*. Every isolate required 20 individuals of each species. Mortality was used as a reference for subsequent testing.

#### *Propagation of Bacillus thuringiensis*

Propagation of *B. thuringiensis* as bioinsecticide was carried out using cow bio-urine enriched with 5% molasses. For production of bioinsecticides, preculture or seed culture was first made (Valicente et al., 2010). A total of 10 mL NB in 200 mL erlenmeyer was given one pre-determined isolate ose needle. The erlenmeyer was then put in the fermenter for 12 hours 200 rpm at room temperature. From the

erlenmeyer, it was taken 5 mL of seed culture and added with 10 mL of NB and once again fermented for 12 hours. Seed culture was ready to be used as a basis for making Bt-based bioinsecticides. A 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% molasses were sterilized with autoclave for 20 min at 121 °C and 1 atm pressure. Under aseptic conditions, as much as 10 mL of seed culture was put into an erlenmeyer containing 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% molasses. It was fermented at room temperature at 200 rpm for 72 hours. Numbers of bacterial / spore cells was observed at 24, 48, and 72 hours. Ten isolates which showed the highest number of spores were choosen to test their toxicity against *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

Propagation of *B. thuringiensis* as bioinsecticide was carried out using cow bio-urine enriched with 5% molasses. For production of bioinsecticides, preculture or seed culture was first made (Valicente et al., 2010). A total of 10 mL NB in 200 mL-erlenmeyer was given one pre-determined isolate ose needle. The erlenmeyer was then put in the fermenter for 12 hours 200 rpm at room temperature. From the erlenmeyer, it was taken 5 mL of seed culture and added with 10 mL of NB and once again fermented for 12 hours. Seed culture was ready to be used as a basis for making Bt-based bioinsecticides. A 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% molasses were sterilized with autoclave for 20 min at 121 °C and 1 atm pressure. Under aseptic conditions, as much as 10 mL of seed culture was put into an erlenmeyer containing 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% molasses. It was fermented at room temperature at 200 rpm for 72 hours. Numbers of bacterial / spore cells was observed at 24, 48, and 72 hours. Ten isolates which showed the highest number of spores were choosen to test their toxicity against *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

#### Bioassay Test

Bioassay test was conducted by using 1<sup>st</sup> instar larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. For each Bt isolate based bioinsecticide treatment, there was be 5 replications, with 10 individuals/replication. A total of 50 g of decomposed-oil palm bunches were put into 10 × 10 × 5 cm plastic containers. The soil was sprayed singly with 5 mL of bioinsecticide and air dried. *Oryctes rhinoceros* were then put into the container and allowed to eat. The mortality was observed every day until 7<sup>th</sup> day.

Bioassay test was conducted by using 1<sup>st</sup> instar larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. For each Bt isolate-based bioinsecticide treatment, there was be 5 replications, with 10 individuals/replication. A total of 50 g of decomposed-oil palm bunches were put into 10 × 10 × 5 cm plastic containers. The soil was sprayed singly with 5 mL of bioinsecticide and air dried. *Oryctes rhinoceros* were then put into the container and allowed to eat. The mortality was observed every day until 7<sup>th</sup> day.

#### Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* protein

One colony of *B. thuringiensis* from slant agar was transferred using inoculation loope of into 1 mL NB medium and shaken at 25°C overnight. This culture was then transferred into 10 mL of NB medium and shaken at 25°C for 2 days. The cells were harvested AFTER after centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min, washed in distilled water twice and collected white pellets. The pellet was suspended in distilled water.

Precipitation was collected by centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min. It was re-suspended in water and added 3 ml the same volume of 0.5 M NaCl. For collecting precipitation it was centrifuged at 10 krpm for 15 min. This step (NaCl wash) was done at least two times and continued with distilled water wash two times. The cells were re-suspended in 5 mL of 10 mM Tris HCl pH 8 containing 10 mM EDTA and disrupted by a sonicator. This solution was kept on ice for 30 min after addition of 100 µL of mercapto-ethanol and adjustment of pH 10.5. To collect supernatant contained protein, it was centrifuged down at 10 krpm for 10 min. The last step was adjusting to pH 4.4 and kept the crystal protein on 4°C for long storage.

Comment [A1]: write volume as not used before.

One colony of *B. thuringiensis* from slant agar was transferred using inoculation loop of into 1 mL NB medium and shaken at 25°C overnight. This culture was then transferred into 10 mL of NB medium and shaken at 25°C for 2 days. The cells were harvested after centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min, washed in distilled water twice and collected white pellets. The pellet was suspended in distilled water. Precipitation was collected by centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min. It was re-suspended in water and added 3 ml of 0.5 M NaCl. For collecting precipitation it was centrifuged at 10 krpm for 15 min. This step (NaCl wash) was done at least two times and continued with distilled water wash two times. The cells were re-suspended in 5 mL of 10 mM Tris HCl pH 8 containing 10 mM EDTA and disrupted by a sonicator. This solution was kept on ice for 30 min after addition of 100 µL of mercapto-ethanol and adjustment of pH 10.5. To collect supernatant contained protein, it was centrifuged down at 10 krpm for 10 min. The last step was adjusting to pH 4.4 and kept the crystal protein on 4°C for long storage.

#### *Weighing molecular mass of crystal protein by SDS-PAGE analysis*

~~Crystal proteins isolated from *B. thuringiensis* strains were analyzed by sodium dodecyl polyacrilamide gel electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE). SDS-PAGE was carried out by the method of He (2011) using 10% running and 4% stacking gels. The crystal proteins were prepared as follows: 10 µL of crystal protein kept at pH 4.4 was centrifugated down at 10 k rpm for 1 min to collect precipitation. It was suspended in the equal volume of TE. After addition of SDS sample buffer (1: 4, v / v), protein sample was boiled for 3 min. The centrifugation at 7 krpm for 1 min was done to purify the protein solution and electrophoresed.~~

Crystal proteins isolated from *B. thuringiensis* strains were analyzed by sodium dodecyl polyacrilamide gel electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE). SDS-PAGE was carried out by the method of He (2011) using 10% running and 4% stacking gels. The crystal proteins were prepared as follows: 10 µL of crystal protein kept at pH 4.4 was centrifugated down at 10 k rpm for 1 min to collect precipitation. It was suspended in the equal volume of TE. After addition of SDS sample buffer (1: 4, v / v), protein sample was boiled for 3 min. The centrifugation at 7 krpm for 1 min was done to purify the protein solution and electrophoresed.

#### Data Analyses

Data of spores density of *B. thuringiensis* and mortality of *O. rhinoceros* were analyzed using analysis of variance (ANOVA). Tukey's Honestly Significant Difference (HSD) Test was employed to test for significant difference among the treatments (isolates) at  $P = 0.05$ . All data were analyzed using software of SAS University Edition 2.7 9.4 M5.

Data of spores density of *B. thuringiensis* and mortality of *O. rhinoceros* were analyzed using analysis of variance (ANOVA). Tukey's Honestly Significant Difference (HSD) Test was employed to test for significant difference among the treatments (isolates) at  $P = 0.05$ . All data were analyzed using software of SAS University Edition 2.7 9.4 M5.

## RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

### Soil sampling

Soil sampling was carried out in 6 districts and 2 cities in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from a variety of habitats, especially in free poluted habitats by chemicals and generally annual plantation or secondary forests. Among the number of soil samples, the average *B. thuringiensis* isolates obtained was 29.6% (Table 1). Bacterial colonies grow after incubation on the first day were very small and grow almost flat with the media. At the second day, the shape of the bacteria was enlarged and rather wide however they did not collide each other. At the third day enlargement of bacterial elevation was clearly seen on the solid media (Figure 1A). Of cell observation under a microscope, it appeared in the form of bacilli and some obtained formed spores (Figure 1B).

Soil sampling was carried out in 6 districts and 2 cities in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from a variety of habitats, especially in free poluted habitats by chemicals and generally annual plantation or secondary forests. Among the number of soil samples, the average *B. thuringiensis* isolates obtained was 29.6% (Table 1). Bacterial colonies grow after incubation on the first day were very small and grow almost flat with the media. At the second day, the shape of the bacteria was enlarged and rather wide however they did not collide each other. At the third day enlargement of bacterial elevation was clearly seen on the solid media (Figure 1A). Of cell observation under a microscope, it appeared in the form of bacilli and some obtained formed spores (Figure 1B).

Tabel 1. *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates original from soil in some cities and districts of South Sumatra

No	Cities/districts (m asl)	No of soil samples	No.of colony (BC)	No. of <i>B.thuringiensis</i> colonies (Bt)	% isolat Bt (Bt index = (Bt/BC)x100%)
1	Banyuasin (63)	10	56	19	33,9
2	Ogan Ilir (18)	18	73	15	20,5
3	Palembang (8)	13	26	8	30,8
4	Ogan Komering Ilir (18)	6	30	4	13,3
5	Muara Enim (45)	8	57	15	26,3
6	Musi Banyuasin (15)	10	36	10	27,8
7	Pagar Alam (780)	6	25	18	72,0

8	Lahat (500)	5	18	6	33,3
Total/average of % Bt isolates		76	321	95	29,6

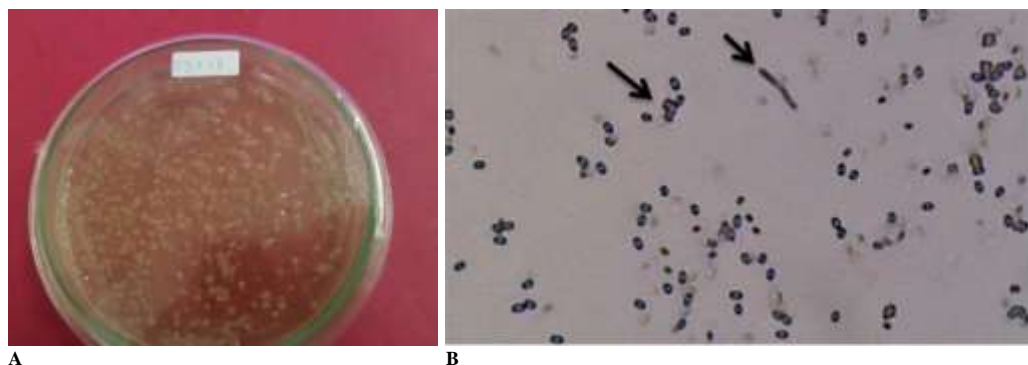


Figure 1. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* (A) dan bacterial cel of *B. thuringiensis* (magnification 400 x) (B)

## Screening test

Screening tests were carried out on third-instar *Spodoptera litura* larvae and first-instar *Rhinoceros oryctes* larvae. From the screening test results obtained that not all isolates of *B. thuringiensis* were found to be able to kill *S. litura* or *O. rhinoceros*. The screening test resulted 55.79% of these isolates were able to kill *S. litura* larva while 25.06% of *B. thuringiensis* isolates were active against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2).

**Comment [A2]:** First letter of genus should be capital.

Table 2. Screening tests for *B. thuringiensis* isolates against *Spodoptera litura* and *Oryctes rhinoceros*

No	Cities/Districts	Number of <i>Bacillus thuringiensis</i> isolates	Active against <i>Spodopteralitura</i> (%)	Active against <i>Oryctes rhinoceros</i> (%)
1	Banyuasin	19	10 (52.63)	5 (26.32)
2	Ogan Ilir	15	8 (53.33)	2 (13.33)
3	Palembang	8	6 (75.00)	3 (37.50)
4	Ogan Komering Ilir	4	4 (100)	0 (0.00)
5	Muara Enim	15	9 (60)	5 (33.33)
6	Musi Banyuasin	10	5 (50)	4 (40.00)
7	Pagar Alam	18	7 (38.89)	3 (16.67)
8	Lahat	6	4 (66.67)	2 (33.33)
Total		95	53 (55.79)	24 (25.26)

Notes: Larvae of *spodotera* (n=20 individuals); Larvae of *oryctes* (n=20 individuals)

**Comment [A3]:** Check for correct scientific name.

No	Cities/Districts	Number of <i>Bacillus thuringiensis</i> isolates	Active against <i>Spodoptera litura</i> (%)	Active against <i>Oryctes rhinoceros</i> (%)
1	Banyuasin	19	10 (52.63)	5 (26.32)

**Comment [A4]:** Check for correct scientific name.

2	Ogan Ilir	15	8 (53.33)	2 (13.33)
3	Palembang	8	6 (75.00)	3 (37.50)
4	Ogan Komering Ilir	4	4 (100)	0 (0.00)
5	Muara Enim	15	9 (60)	5 (33.33)
6	Musi Banyuasin	10	5 (50)	4 (40.00)
7	Pagar Alam	18	7 (38.89)	3 (16.67)
8	Lahat	6	4 (66.67)	2 (33.33)
Total		95	53 (55.79)	24 (25.26)

Notes: Larvae of spodotera (n=20 individuals); Larvae of oryctes (n=20 individuals)

Among 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis* which actively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were choosen (Table 3). They were grown on NGKG media and propagated with NB media to determine spore density (Figure 2). In NGKG agar medium, *B. thuringiensis* isolates grew well to form colonies. In NB media, it was proved that 72 hours after propagation, the number of cells / spores increased. Each isolate grown on NB media was also propagated on Biourine media enriched with 5% molasses. Furthermore, spore densities were calculated at 24, 48, and 72 hours (Table 3).

Table 3. The Origin of isolated soil habitats

Cities/dustriacts (m asl)	<i>B. thuringiensis</i> active to <i>O. rhinoceros</i>	Number of <i>B. thuringiensis</i> choosen	Habitat	Isolates codes
Banyuasin (63)	5	1	Peat soil	TPP
Ogan Ilir (18)	3	1	Jackfruits tree	CI4
Palembang (8)	2	1	Sawo tree	SASU
Muara Enim (45)	5	2	Mangoes tree	MSP, MSKS
Musi Banyuasin (15)	4	3	Rambutan tree	KJ3P1, KJ3R5, KJ3R3
Pagar Alam (780)	3	1	Coffee tree	SMR
Lahat (500)	2	1	Pepper tree	LK
Total	24	10		

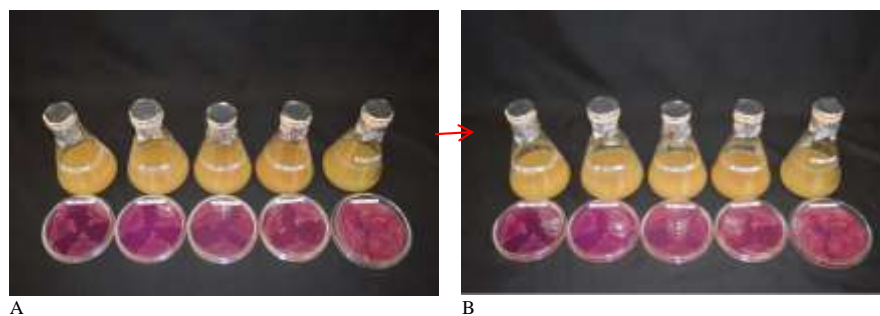


Figure 2. *B. thuringiensis* isolates and their propagation on NB media. Isolate codes : MSKS, CI4, KJ3R5, SMR, MSP. Isolate codes : KJ3P1, KJ3R3, LK, SASU, TPP

#### Spore density of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates

Ten of *B. thuringiensis* isolates active to *O. rhinoceros* larvae grown on NB and Biourine enriched with 5% molasses produced a fairly high spore density and varied from each isolate. Statistically, the amount

of spore density was significantly different at each time of observation. Spore growth was gradually increased starting from 24 hours in number until 72 hours of observation. In propagation with NB media after 72 hours of fermentation, the highest spore density in *Bt*-isolates was obtained on KJ3R5 code ( $9.27 \times 10^{12}$  spores  $\text{mL}^{-1}$ ), whereas in biourine media enriched with 5% molasses the highest density was in KJ3P1 ( $0.71 \times 10^{12}$  spores  $\text{mL}^{-1}$ ). Spores densities of *B. thuringiensis* was showed in Table 4.

Table 4. Spores density of *Bacillus thuringiensis* active against *O. rhinoceros* larvae and propagated on NB media and biourine enriched with 5% molasses

Isolates codes	Spores density( $\times 10^{12}$ spores- $\text{mL}^{-1}$ )					
	24 h		48 h		72 h	
	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB
SMR	$3.25 \pm 0.13$ ab	$3.73 \pm 0.20$ a	$5.8 \pm 0.52$ b	$5.42 \pm 0.20$ ab	$8.07 \pm 0.52$ ab	$7.82 \pm 0.24$ abc
KJ3P1	$6.73 \pm 0.47$ c	$5.99 \pm 0.36$ b	$8.31 \pm 0.28$ b	$8.33 \pm 0.26$ d	$9.71 \pm 0.28$ b	$8.59 \pm 0.24$ c
KJ3R5	$5.26 \pm 0.55$ bc	$4.55 \pm 0.29$ ab	$6.13 \pm 0.43$ b	$6.74 \pm 0.24$ bcd	$8.19 \pm 0.43$ ab	$9.27 \pm 0.29$ c
MSP	$4.21 \pm 0.30$ bc	$4.47 \pm 0.35$ ab	$6.14 \pm 0.26$ b	$7.93 \pm 0.12$ cd	$8.11 \pm 0.26$ ab	$9.21 \pm 0.14$ c
SASU	$2.65 \pm 0.37$ a	$3.85 \pm 0.17$ a	$4.04 \pm 0.61$ a	$6.43 \pm 0.28$ abcd	$8.09 \pm 0.61$ ab	$8.07 \pm 0.29$
MSKS	$5.70 \pm 0.60$ bc	$4.78 \pm 0.06$ ab	$6.91 \pm 0.47$ a	$6.23 \pm 0.47$ abcd	$7.98 \pm 0.47$ ab	$7.70 \pm 0.40$ bc
KJ3R3	$5.11 \pm 0.63$ bc	$5.14 \pm 0.23$ ab	$6.37 \pm 0.60$ a	$6.78 \pm 0.36$ bcd	$7.40 \pm 0.60$ ab	$7.39 \pm 0.22$ abc
LK	$6.39 \pm 0.40$ c	$4.73 \pm 0.09$ ab	$7.23 \pm 0.26$ a	$5.97 \pm 0.20$ abc	$7.36 \pm 0.26$ ab	$7.46 \pm 0.39$ abc
TPP	$5.51 \pm 0.51$ bc	$4.18 \pm 0.29$ ab	$6.77 \pm 0.50$ a	$5.09 \pm 0.40$ ab	$7.72 \pm 0.50$ ab	$6.38 \pm 0.46$ ab
CI4	$4.32 \pm 0.44$ bc	$3.87 \pm 0.50$ a	$5.5 \pm 0.47$ a	$4.78 \pm 0.27$ a	$6.95 \pm 0.47$ a	$6.26 \pm 0.33$ a
F value	6,49	3,47	4,12	8,92	2,51	6,54
F Table	2,39	2,39	2,39	2,39	2,39	2,39
P-Value	0,00	0,01	0,00	0,00	0,04	0,00
Tukeys HSD tests	0,25	0,17	0,21	0,13	0,12	0,11

Note: significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at  $P < 0.05$  according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Log transformation prior to statistical analysis

Note: significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at  $P < 0.05$  according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Log transformation prior to statistical analysis

#### Mortality of insect test

In the bioassay test, death occurred starting on the third day after application, ranging between 1.3-8%. On the fifth day the deaths increased to 4-40%. Some isolates began to show effectiveness in causing death on the fifth day. From the statistical tests, there were significant differences between isolates

from controls (without treatment). The process of death symptoms may begin around 24 hours after application, however insect mortality started on the third day ranging from 1.3 – 8.0% 4.0-40% and 6.67-81.33% on the third day, fifth day and seventh day, respectively. On the seventh day, there were 6 isolates showed a mortality rate above 50%. Mortality data of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was presented in Table 4.

In the bioassay test, death occurred starting on the third day after application, ranging between 1.3-8%. On the fifth day the deaths increased to 4-40%. Some isolates began to show effectiveness in causing death on the fifth day. From the statistical tests, there were significant differences between isolates from controls (without treatment). The process of death symptoms may begin around 24 hours after application, however insect mortality started on the third day ranging from 1.3 - 8.0% 4.0-40% and 6.67-81.33% on the third day, fifth day and seventh day, respectively. On the seventh day, there were 6 isolates showed a mortality rate above 50%. Mortality data of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was presented in Table 4.

Table 4. Bioassay tests on *Oryctes* larvae during 7 days of observation

Isolates codes	Average of mortality days of .... (n=75 individual)		
	3	5	7
SMR	8.00 ± 2.31 b	28.00 ± 4.00 d	58.67 ± 4.35 b
KJ3P1	6.67 ± 1.33 b	25.33 ± 4.81 cd	81.33 ± 7.62 b
KJ3R5	8.00 ± 2.31 b	30.67 ± 3.53 d	86.00 ± 1.88 b
MSP	6.67 ± 1.33 b	40.00 ± 2.31 d	66.67 ± 2.88 b
SASU	8.00 ± 2.31 b	33.33 ± 4.81 d	58.67 ± 2.18 b
MSKS	5.33 ± 1.33 b	32.00 ± 2.31 d	58.67 ± 6.06 b
KJ3R3	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	8.00 ± 2.31 bc	18.67 ± 2.18 a
LK	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	4.00 ± 0.00 ab	10.67 ± 2.88 a
TPP	0.00 ± 0.00 a	5.33 ± 1.33 ab	13.33 ± 1.09 a
CI4	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	4.00 ± 4.00 ab	6.67 ± 2.18 a
Control	0.00 ± 0.00 a	0.00 ± 0.00 a	4.00 ± 0.00 a
F value	7,19	22,74	26,84
F Tab	2,30	2,30	2,30
P-Value	0,00	0,00	0,00
Tukeys HSD tests	12,40	14,08	19,80

Note: significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at  $P < 0.05$  according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Arcsin transformation prior to statistical analysis

Note: significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at  $P < 0.05$  according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Arcsin transformation prior to statistical analysis



#### **Mortality symptom of larva *Oryctes***

Mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was characterized by changes in color, body texture and body shape. Firstly, healthy oryctes larvae were white, however 3 days after application, the symptoms of *B. thuringiensis* infection were marked by discoloration. On the seventh day, larvae died with a black body color (Figure 3).



Figure 3. Symptoms of death of *Oryctes rhinoceros*  
A. Healthy larvae B. Larvae with symptoms of Bt infection C. dead larvae

#### **Molecular weight of *Bacillus thuringiensis* protein**

Of the results of calculating molecular weights of protein using SDS-Page, several bands had been produced in various isolates. In isolate 1 (SMR) it was estimated to have a molecular weight of about 90 kDa and 45 kDa, while in isolate 2 (MSP) was around 90 kDa. , Isolate 3 (KJ3R5) was predicted to possess a molecular weight of 130 kDa, 90 kDa and 45 kDa, while isolate 4 (KJ3P1 ) was 50-60 kDa. Isolate 5 (SASU) was suspected a molecular weight of <45 kDa and isolate 6 (MSKS) was around 90 kDa (Figure 4)

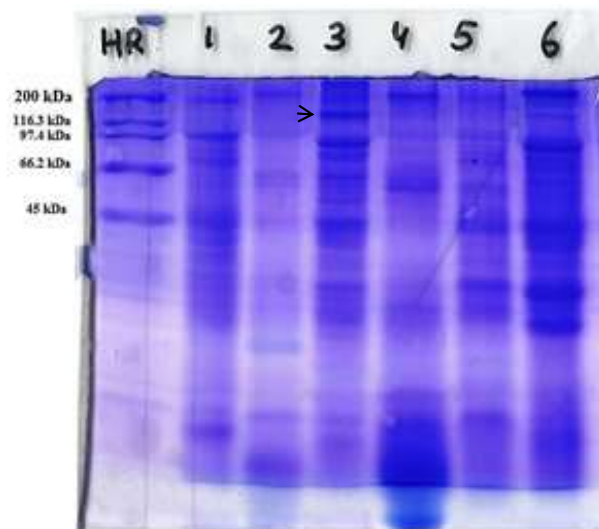


Figure 4. Molecular weight of *B. thuringiensis* isolates as a result of isolation from the soil South Sumatra. Note: 1. SMR, 2. MSP, 3. KJ3R5, 4. KJ3P1,5, SASU, 6. MSKS

#### Discussion

Sampling sites were varied in microclimate and altitude. The city of Pagar Alam located at an altitude of 780 m is a plateau area (Table 1). From overall isolation, soil samples taken from the city of Pagar Alam were found to be the highest of *B. thuringiensis* isolates (72%). In observations it may approved that sampling in natural habitats and not widely applied to chemicals (pesticides and fertilizers). Fernandes and Pazos (2011) reported *B. thuringiensis* composition seems to be influenced by several factors including soil humidity, organic matter, temperature, structure and pH, macro / micro-nutrients, richness and local insect distribution.

Some *B. thuringiensis* isolates were toxic to *S. litoralis* larva and some were toxic to *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2). It has been expected that *B. thuringiensis* isolates which actively control *S. litoralis* larvae contained a special protein. Likewise, isolates which kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae contained special genes and proteins. This was consistent with the opinion of Fernandes & Pazos (2011) who reported a biodiversity of active proteins against insects. Proteins were composed of several polypeptides bound together and the polypeptides had molecular masses ranging from 27 kDa to 140 kDa. *B. thuringiensis* active against *S. litoralis* larvae (Lepidopteran order) may be inactive against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Coleopteran order) (van Frankenhuyzen, 2009).

Some *B. thuringiensis* isolates were toxic to *S. litoralis* larva and some were toxic to *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2). It has been expected that *B. thuringiensis* isolates which actively control *S. litoralis* larvae contained a special protein. Likewise, isolates which kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae contained special genes and proteins. This was consistent with the opinion of Fernandes & Pazos (2011) who reported a biodiversity of active proteins against insects. Proteins were composed of several polypeptides bound together and

the polypeptides had molecular masses ranging from 27 kDa to 140 kDa. *B. thuringiensis* active against *S. litoralis* larvae (Lepidopteran order) may be inactive against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Coleopteran order) (van Frankenhuyzen, 2009).

The growth of various isolates in NB media and Biourine media enriched with 5% molasses showed similar tendency. Spore production at 24-hour observations was seen to be lowest followed by 48-hour and 72-hour observations. The increasing number of spores may be caused by the process of sporulation in which the less the content of materials needed to grow, the bacterial cells were forced to form spores and proteins. This occurrence was also reported by Valicente et al. (2010), Marzban (2012) and Sarrafzadeh (2012) which stated a certain C / N ratio was required to produce a number of spores and proteins toxic to insects. In addition, it was suspected that utilization of biourine enriched with 5% molasses can be substitute for expensive chemical manufacturing materials such as NB. The use of agricultural and livestock waste materials (in this case biourine cattle) and molasses (sugar factory waste) was very important. Aside from utilizing abundant waste, this method was easily imitated and used by farmers. Some researchers use agricultural or livestock waste materials and apparently showed high toxicity to target insects (Prabakaran et al., 2008; Valicente et al., 2010; Salazar-Magallon et al., 2015).

The growth of various isolates in NB media and Biourine media enriched with 5% molasses showed similar tendency. Spore production at 24-hour observations was seen to be lowest followed by 48-hour and 72-hour observations. The increasing number of spores may be caused by the process of sporulation in which the less the content of materials needed to grow, the bacterial cells were forced to form spores and proteins. This occurrence was also reported by Valicente et al. (2010), Marzban (2012) and Sarrafzadeh (2012) which stated a certain C / N ratio was required to produce a number of spores and proteins toxic to insects. In addition, it was suspected that utilization of biourine enriched with 5% molasses can be substitute for expensive chemical manufacturing materials such as NB. The use of agricultural and livestock waste materials (in this case biourine cattle) and molasses (sugar factory waste) was very important. Aside from utilizing abundant waste, this method was easily imitated and used by farmers. Some researchers use agricultural or livestock waste materials and apparently showed high toxicity to target insects (Prabakaran et al., 2008; Valicente et al., 2010; Salazar-Magallon et al., 2015).

Mortality of insects was caused by the presence of spores and bacterial proteins ingested in the midgut. Death of an insect usually took time. The process of mortality started from changing protein into a toxin (in the midgut) and then spreads throughout the hemolymph. Insects usually experienced septicemia and eventually die (Soberon et al., 2018; Bravo et al., 2015c). Until recently, it was known that few isolates able to actively kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae. With a hard body texture and large size, it was necessary to isolate *B. thuringiensis* which contained a special protein with a molecular weight of around 14-133 kDa (Jouzani et al., 2017). In addition, it is also necessary to match the midgut conditions with

alkaline pH in order to break down proteins into toxins (Soberon et al, 2018). According to Khaerani et al. (2012) the toxicity difference of *B. thuringiensis* local isolate might be caused by the difference of strain, size and type of crystal protein produced.

Mortality of insects was caused by the presence of spores and bacterial proteins ingested in the midgut. Death of an insect usually took time. The process of mortality started from changing protein into a toxin (in the midgut) and then spreads throughout the hemolymph. Insects usually experienced septicemia and eventually die (Soberon et al, 2018; Bravo et al, 2015c). Until recently, it was known that few isolates able to actively kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae. With a hard body texture and large size, it was necessary to isolate *B. thuringiensis* which contained a special protein with a molecular weight of around 14-133 kDa (Jouzani et al., 2017). In addition, it is also necessary to match the midgut conditions with alkaline pH in order to break down proteins into toxins (Soberon et al, 2018). According to Khaerani et al. (2012) the toxicity difference of *B. thuringiensis* local isolate might be caused by the difference of strain, size and type of crystal protein produced.

Protein of *B. thuringiensis* infected larvae through midgut epithelial cells resulting in death of the host by septicemia and production of toxins. The body becomes soft as reported by Frederici et al.(2010). In some target insects, Cry proteins merely were sufficient to intoxicate larvae by destroying enough midgut epithelial cells. As a results, it allowed the alkaline midgut juices to flow into the hemolymph and raise the blood pH induced paralysis and cessation of feeding.

Protein of *B. thuringiensis* infected larvae through midgut epithelial cells resulting in death of the host by septicemia and production of toxins. The body becomes soft as reported by Frederici et al.(2010). In some target insects, Cry proteins merely were sufficient to intoxicate larvae by destroying enough midgut epithelial cells. As a results, it allowed the alkaline midgut juices to flow into the hemolymph and raise the blood pH induced paralysis and cessation of feeding.

In relationship with mortality rate of *O. rhinoceros* where KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates were 81.33% and 86% (Table 4), it was seen both isolates contained proteins which potent to kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae (70-80 kDa). Therefore they caused high mortality against *O. rhinoceros* larvae. Interestingly, a single strains of *B. thuringiensis* may contained more than one crystal protein genes (Letowski et al. 2005; Pedro and Ibarra 2010). As reported by Fernandes and Pazos (2011) Coleopteran specificity Cry proteins had molecular weights Cry11a (81.2 kDa), Cry1Ba (139.6 kDa), Cry3 (72-75 kDa), Cry6Aa1 (54 kDa), Cry8 (130-133 kDa), Cry34 (14kDa) and Cry35 (44 kDa). Jouzani et al. (2017) also reported that cry gene cry3, cry7, cry8, cry14, cry18, cry23, cry26, cry28, cry34, cry35, cry366, cry366, cry37, cry38, cry43, and cry55 had effectiveness in killing Coleopteran insect.

In relationship with mortality rate of *O. rhinoceros* where KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates were 81.33% and 86% (Table 4), it was seen both isolates contained proteins which potent to kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae (70-80 kDa). Therefore they caused high mortality against *O. rhinoceros* larvae. Interestingly, a single strains

**Comment [A5]:** Full scientific name required or not? Please check.

**Comment [A6]:** Full scientific name required or not? Please check.

of *B. thuringiensis* may contained more than one crystal protein genes (Letowski et al. 2005; Pedro and Ibarra 2010). As reported by Fernandes and Pazos (2011) Coleopteran specificity Cry proteins had molecular weights Cry1Ia (81.2 kDa), Cry1Ba (139.6 kDa), Cry3 (72-75 kDa), Cry6Aa1 (54 kDa), Cry8 (130-133 kDa), Cry34 (14kDa) and Cry35 (44 kDa). Jouzani et al. (2017) also reported that cry gene cry3, cry7, cry8, cry14, cry18, cry23, cry26, cry28, cry34, cry35, cry366, cry366, cry37, cry38, cry43, and cry55 had effectiveness in killing Coleopteran insect.

~~In general, *B. thuringiensis* bacteria isolated and identified from soil of South Sumatra possessed a high potential in controlling *O. rhinoceros* even though mortality rate of the insect was not optimal yet. *B. thuringiensis* with molecular weight characteristics of 14-133 kDa has the opportunity to control pests of the order Coleoptera because of the alleged suitability of acidity in the midgut larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. Application of agricultural and livestock waste as propagation media was one alternative in production of *B. thuringiensis*- based bioinsecticides which are cheap and safe for the environment.~~

In general, *B. thuringiensis* bacteria isolated and identified from soil of South Sumatra possessed a high potential in controlling *O. rhinoceros* even though mortality rate of the insect was not optimal yet. *B. thuringiensis* with molecular weight characteristics of 14-133 kDa has the opportunity to control pests of the order Coleoptera because of the alleged suitability of acidity in the midgut larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. Application of agricultural and livestock waste as propagation media was one alternative in production of *B. thuringiensis*- based bioinsecticides which are cheap and safe for the environment.

#### ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The data presented in this paper is part of the data from research results funded by the Directorate General of Higher Education, Ministry of Research and Higher Education through the Basic Research Grants Scheme in 2019.

#### REFERENCES

- Ahmad, M. N., N. Kamarudin, S. N. Ahmad, O. Arshad, M. M. M. Masri, R. Moslim, and A. Kushairi. 2017. Efficacy of pheromone trapping and aerial spraying of *Bacillus thuringiensis* (Bt) for controlling bagworm, *Metisa plana* Walker (Lepidoptera: Psychidae) in Yong Peng, Johor, Malaysia. *Journal of Oil Palm Research* 29 (1): 55-65.
- Anonim. 2018. Identification of *Bacillus* species. UK Standards for Microbiology Investigations. Standards Unit Microbiology Services Public Health England. [https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/697260/ID\\_9i3.1.pdf](https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/697260/ID_9i3.1.pdf)
- Bravo,A., Diana L. Martínez de Castro, Jorge Sanchez. 2015. Mechanism of action of *Bacillus thuringiensis* insecticidal toxins and their use in the control of insect pests. In book: The Comprehensive Sourcebook of Bacterial Protein Toxins. December 2015 DOI: 10.1016/B978-0-12-800188-2.00030-6

- Bravo, A., Isabel Gómez, Gretel Mendoza, Meztli Gaitan, and Mario Soberón. 2015. Chapter 6. Different models of the mode of action of 3d-Cry toxins from *Bacillus thuringiensis*. December 2015 DOI: 10.1016/B978-0-12-800188-2.00030-6
- Bravo, A. and M. Soberón. 2015. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: Mechanisms and Use. Chapter In *Insect Control Biological and Synthetic Agent*. Edited by Lawrence I. Gilbert Sarjeet S. Gill. Academic Press. 42 p.
- Brian A. F., Hyun-Woo Park and Dennis K. Bideshi. 2010. Overview of the Basic Biology of *Bacillus thuringiensis* with Emphasis on Genetic Engineering of Bacterial Larvicides for Mosquito Control. *Open Toxinology Journal*, 2010, 3, 154-171
- Fernández, J. H. and SA López-Pazos. 2011. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: Soil microbial insecticide, diversity and their relationship with the entomopathogenic activity In: *Soil Microbes and Environmental Health*. Chapter 3. ISBN 978-1-61209-647-6. Editor: Mohammad Miransari, pp. © 2011 Nova Science Publishers, Inc. 24 p.
- Federici, Brian A, Park, Hyun-Woo, Bideshi DK. 2010. Overview of the basic biology of *Bacillus thuringiensis* with emphasis on genetic engineering of bacterial larvicides for mosquito control. *The Open Toxicol J*. 3:83-100
- He, F. 2011. Laemmli-SDS-PAGE. *Bio-101*: e80. DOI: 10.21769/BioProtoc.80. June 05, 2011
- Jouzani, G.S. & Elena Valijanian & Reza Sharafi. 2017. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: a successful insecticide with new environmental features and findings. *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* (2017) 101:2691–2711 DOI 10.1007/s00253-017-8175-y
- Khaeruni, R. and Purnamaningrum, 2012. The isolation of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. from land and its pathogenicity to *Crociodolomia binotalis* Zell larvae on the Sawi Plant (*Brassica juncea* L.). *J. Agroteknos Maret*, 2: 21-27.
- Letowski J, Bravo A, Brousseau R, Masson L. 2005. Assessment of cry1 gene contents of *B. thuringiensis* strains by use of DNA microassays. *Appl Environ Microbiol* 71(9):5391–5398
- Marzban R. 2012. Investigation on the suitable isolate and medium for production of *Bacillus thuringiensis*. *J. Biopest*. 5(2): 144–147.
- Mizuki, E., T. Ichimatsu, S.-H. Hwang, Y.S. Park, H. Saitoh, K. Higuchi and M. Ohba. 1999. Ubiquity of *Bacillus thuringiensis* on phylloplanes of arboreous and herbaceous plants in Japan. *J. of Applied Microbiology*, (86): 979–984
- Noorhazwani, K; Siti ramlah, A.A., Mohamed Mazmira, M.M; mohd Najib, A; Che Ahmad hafiz, C.M; and Norman K. 2017. Controlling *Metisa plana* Walker (Lepidoptera: psychidae) outbreak using *Bacillus thuringiensis* at an oilpalm plantation in Slim River Perak. Malaysia. *J. Oil Palm Res*. Vol. 29 (1): 47-54
- Osman G. E. H., Rasha Already, A. S. A. Assaeedi, S. R. Organji, Doaa El-Ghareeb, H. H. Abulreesh and A. S. Althubiani. Bioinsecticide *B. thuringiensis* a Comprehensive Review. *Egyptian Journal of Biological Pest Control*, 25(1), 2015, 271-288
- Pedro AN, Ibarra JE. 2010. Detection of new cry genes of *Bacillus thuringiensis* by use of a novel PCR primer system. *Appl Environ Microbiol* 76:6150–6155. doi:10.1128/AEM.00797-10
- Prabakaran G, Hoti SL, Manonmani AM, & Balaraman K. 2008. Coconut water as a cheap source for the production of endotoxin of *Bacillus thuringiensis* var. israelensis, a mosquito control agent. *Acta Trop*. 105(1): 35–38.
- Pujiastuti, Y., D T Astuti, S R Afriyani, S Suparman, C Irsan, E R Sembiring, S Nugraha, Mulawarman and N Damiri. 2018. Characterization of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. indigenous from soil and its potency as biological agents of *Spodoptera litura* (Lepidoptera: Noctuidae). *Proceeding IOP Conference Series: Earth and Environmental Science*, Vol.102, [conference 1](#)
- Purnawati R, Sunarti TC, Syamsu K, & Rahayuningsih M. 2014. Characterization of novel *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolated from *Attacus atlas* and its growth kinetics in the cultivation media of tofu whey for bioinsecticide production. *J. Biol. Agri. Healthcare* 4(16): 33–40.
- Rusmana, I and Hadioetomo, R.S. 1994. Isolation of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. from silkworm farms and their toxicity to the larvae of *Crociodolomia binotalis* Zell and *spodoptera litura* F. *Hayati* 1 (1): 22-23.
- Saazar-Magallon, J.A., Víctor M. Hernandez-Velazquez, Andrés Alvear-García, Iván Arenas-Sosa, Guadalupe Peña-Chora. 2015. Evaluation of industrial by-products for the production of *Bacillus thuringiensis* strain GP139 and the pathogenicity when applied to *Bemisia tabaci* nymphs. *Bulletin of Insectology* 68 (1): 103-109, 2015 ISSN 1721-8861
- Santi, I.S. dan B. Sumaryo. 2008. Effect of the color of pheromone towards number of trapped *Oryctes rhinoceros* in oilpalm estate. *Jurnal Perlindungan Tanaman Indonesia*. 14(2): 76-79. (in Indonesian)
- Sarrafzadeh MH. 2012. Nutritional Requirements of *Bacillus thuringiensis* during different phases of growth, sporulation and germination evaluated by plackett-burman method. *Iran J. Chem. Chem. Eng*. 31(4): 131–136.
- Soberón M., Rose Monnerat, and Alejandra Bravo. 2018. Mode of Action of Cry Toxins from *Bacillus thuringiensis* and Resistance Mechanisms. Chapter. January 2018 DOI: 10.1007/978-94-007-6449-1\_28

- Sudharto, P. S, dan P. Guritno. 2003. Biological control of oil palm nettle caterpillars in Indonesia : review of research activities in Indonesia. Oil Palm Research Institute (IOPRI). Proceedings of the PIPOC 2003 International Palm Oil Congress. pp. 362-371.
- Susanto, A, Sudharto, dan AE Prasetyo. 2011. Information of insect pest *Oryctes rhinoceros* Linn. Research Center of oilpalm. Medan. (in Indonesian)
- Valicente FH, Tuelher EDS, Leite MIS, Freire FL, & Vieira CM. 2010. Production of *Bacillus thuringiensis* biopesticide using commercial lab medium and agricultural by-products as nutrient sources. Revista Brasileira de Milho e Sorgo 9(1): 1–11
- van Frankenhuyzen, K. 2009. Insecticidal activity of *Bacillus thuringiensis* crystal proteins. Journal of Invertebrate Pathology 101(1), 1–16.
- Wiest S.L.F., Pilz Júnior H.L. , Fiuza L.M. 2015. Thuringiensin: a toxin from *Bacillus thuringiensis*. Bt Research 2015, Vol.6, No.4, 1-12

Bukti no. 9. 27 Feb 2020

## Corrected proof and payment

Kotak Masuk



**Yulia Pujiastuti** <ypujiastuti@unsri.ac.id>

Kam, 27 Feb  
2020 21.36

kepada smujo.id, unsjournals, dewinp11

Dear Ahmad Dwi Setyawan,

Please kindly find

1. my corrected proof of manuscript entitled "Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatra and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)".
2. Payment proof (attached)

Thank you and waiting for your reply.

Regards,  
Yulia

*Dr.Ir. Yulia Pujiastuti, MS.  
Entomologist  
Plant Protection Department  
Agricultural Faculty, Sriwijaya University  
PALEMBANG-INDONESIA*



# Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatra and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)

**Abstract.** *Bacillus thuringiensis* is a gram-positive, entomopathogenic bacterium could be isolated from soil and be used to control various plant pests. *Oryctes rhinoceros* is an important pest in oil palm. Application of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides is an alternative in controlling these pests. The purposes of this study were to isolate and identify *B. thuringiensis* bacteria from the soil of South Sumatra, production of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides and to test their toxicity to *O. rhinoceros* larvae. The study was conducted in several cities / districts in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from various habitats and *B. thuringiensis* isolates were grown on NGKG agar media. Among 76 soil samples (6 districts and 2 cities) *B. thuringiensis* colonies were obtained leading to 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis*. Toxicity screening tests for armyworm *Spodoptera litura* were 55.79% (53 isolates) and their mortality to 25.26% *O. rhinoceros* larvae (24 isolates). From these isolates whose effectively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were taken and propagated with Nutrient Broth (NB) and biourine enriched with 5% molasses. Number of spores produced were counted during 24, 48 and 72 hours. Furthermore, a bioassay test was carried out on *O. rhinoceros* larvae for 7 days. Isolate of KJ3P1 caused the highest mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae after 7 days of observation. SDS Page resulted KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates showing several bands whose content of various types of protein molecular weight. Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* in South Sumatra produced 2 isolates potentially to be active ingredients in production of bioinsecticides which were effective in killing *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

**Abstract.** *Bacillus thuringiensis* is a gram-positive, entomopathogenic bacterium could be isolated from soil and be used to control various plant pests. *Oryctes rhinoceros* is an important pest in oil palm. Application of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides is an alternative in controlling these pests. The purposes of this study were to isolate and identify *B. thuringiensis* bacteria from the soil of South Sumatra, production of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides and their toxicity to *O. rhinoceros* larvae. The study was conducted in several cities / districts in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from various habitats and *B. thuringiensis* isolates were grown on NGKG agar media. Among 76 soil samples (6 districts and 2 cities) *B. thuringiensis* colonies were obtained leading to 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis*. Toxicity screening tests for armyworm *Spodoptera litura* were 55.79% (53 isolates) and their mortality to 25.26% *O. rhinoceros* larvae (24 isolates). From these isolates whose effectively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were taken and propagated with Nutrient Broth (NB) and biourine enriched with 5% molasses. Number of spores produced were counted during 24, 48 and 72 hours. Furthermore, a bioassay test was carried out on *O. rhinoceros* larvae for 7 days. Isolate of KJ3P1 caused the highest mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae after 7 days of observation. SDS Page resulted KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates showing several bands whose content of various types of protein molecular weight. Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* in South Sumatra produced 2 isolates potentially to be active ingredients in production of bioinsecticides which were effective in killing *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

Key words: *Bacillus thuringiensis*, biological control, *Oryctes rhinoceros*, toxicity

Running title : Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* towards *Oryctes rhinoceros*

## INTRODUCTION

*Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae) is an important oil palm plants pest both in immature and mature stage of plants (Susanto et al., 2011). The application of zero waste by re-entering empty bunches in oil palm plantations increases *O. rhinoceros* larvae population. Oil palm empty fruit bunches which decompose into organic matter become suitable breeding sites for these larvae (Santi and Sumaryo, 2008). The decline in palm oil yields can occur after the attack. Heavy injury to palm oil leaves ( $\geq 90\%$ ) can reduce production more than 70% in the first year and continue for the subsequent years (Sudharto and Guritno, 2003). Control of *O. rhinoceros* by using entomopathogens is an alternative

when the use of synthetic chemical insecticides is not able to solve pest problems. For example, *Bacillus thuringiensis* used to pest control has been tried to control *Metisa plana* caterpillars (Ahmad et al., 2017, Noorhazwani et al., 2017, Khaeruni and Purnamaningrum, 2012), but to controlling *O. rhinoceros* is still not much studied.

## INTRODUCTION

*Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae) is an important oil palm plants pest both in immature and mature stage of plants (Susanto et al., 2011). The application of zero waste by re-entering empty bunches in oil palm plantations increases *O. rhinoceros* larvae population. Oil palm empty fruit bunches which decompose into organic matter become suitable breeding sites for these larvae (Santi and Sumaryo, 2008). The decline in palm oil yields can occur after the attack. Heavy injury to palm oil leaves ( $\geq 90\%$ ) can reduce production more than 70% in the first year and continue for the subsequent years (Sudharto and Guritno, 2003). Control of *O. rhinoceros* by using entomopathogens is an alternative when the use of synthetic chemical insecticides is not able to solve pest problems. For example, *Bacillus thuringiensis* used to pest control has been tried to control *Metisa plana* caterpillars (Ahmad et al., 2017, Noorhazwani et al., 2017, Khaeruni and Purnamaningrum, 2012), but to controlling *O. rhinoceros* is still not much studied.

*B. thuringiensis* works like stomach poison. Proteins and spores of *B. thuringiensis* produced during sporulation must be ingested and digested in the midgut of insect (Mizuki et al., 1999, Bravo et al., 2015a). The specificity of host is a unique feature of *B. thuringiensis*. In its grouping, *B. thuringiensis* is divided into groups based on their insecticidal protein content (Jouzani et al., 2017). The discovery of new isolates is a big chance in producing isolates who is toxic to insect pests (Bravo et al., 2015b). After obtaining *B. thuringiensis* isolates, their application for controlling insect pest becomes important. Bioinsecticides need to be made with materials that are easily obtained, inexpensive and abundant. Therefore, waste materials such as bio-urine and molasses can be used as media in the propagation of *B. thuringiensis* (Purnawati et al., 2015, Salazar-Magallon, 2015; Pujiastuti et al., 2018). The specificity of the insect pest host of *B. thuringiensis* can also be explained by its protein content. Wiest et al (2015) and Osman et al. (2015) explained specifically *B. thuringiensis* which active against Lepidoptera content a protein molecular weight of 130 kDa, while those active against Coleoptera own a molecular weight of 14-133 kDa (Fernandez and Pazos, 2011). Therefore it is necessary to investigate *B. thuringiensis* isolates from soil isolated in South Sumatra province and their toxicity to oryctes larvae by paying attention to their protein content.

*B. thuringiensis* works like stomach poison. Proteins and spores of *B. thuringiensis* produced during sporulation must be ingested and digested in the midgut of insect (Mizuki et al., 1999, Bravo et al., 2015a). The specificity of host is a unique feature of *B. thuringiensis*. In its grouping, *B. thuringiensis* is divided into groups based on their insecticidal protein content (Jouzani et al., 2017). The discovery of new isolates is a big chance in producing isolates who is toxic to insect pests (Bravo et al., 2015b). After obtaining *B. thuringiensis* isolates, their application for controlling insect pest becomes important.

Bioinsecticides need to be made with materials that are easily obtained, inexpensive and abundant. Therefore, waste materials such as bio-urine and molasses can be used as media in the propagation of *B. thuringiensis* (Purnawati et al., 2015, Salazar-Magallon, 2015; Pujiastuti et al., 2018). The specificity of the insect pest host of *B. thuringiensis* can also be explained by its protein content. Wiest et al (2015) and Osman et al. (2015) explained specifically *B. thuringiensis* which active against Lepidoptera content a protein molecular weight of 130 kDa, while those active against Coleoptera own a molecular weight of 14-133 kDa (Fernandez and Pazos, 2011). Therefore it is necessary to investigate *B. thuringiensis* isolates from soil isolated in South Sumatra province and their toxicity to oryctes larvae by paying attention to their protein content.

## MATERIALS AND METHODS

### Materials

Soil sampling was carried out in 6 districts and 2 cities in the province of South Sumatra as shown in Figure 1. Altitude varies from lowland (8 m) to highlands (850 m). The habitat for sampling also varies according to local conditions including lowland peat soils, tidal swamp soils and annual plantations (Table 3).



Figure 1. Location of soil sampling in 6 districts and 2 cities in South Sumatra Province

### Procedures

#### Soil sampling

Soil samples were taken from various habitats. The surface of soil was cleaned from litter and then measured a distance of about 30 cm from the plant stem with a depth of 5 cm. The soil was taken as much as  $\pm$  500 g in each place. The soil samples were then put into a plastic bag, tightly bound, labeled with location and date of collection, then taken to the laboratory and stored in the refrigerator till further analyses.

Soil samples were taken from various habitats. The surface of soil was cleaned from litter and then measured a distance of about 30 cm from the plant stem with a depth of 5 cm. The soil was taken as much as  $\pm$  500 g in each place. The soil samples were then put into a plastic bag, tightly bound, labeled with location and date of collection, then taken to the laboratory and stored in the refrigerator till further analyses.

#### *Isolation method*

Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* was performed in accordance with the procedures of Rusmana and Hadinata (1994). One gram of soil samples was diluted well in 15 mL H<sub>2</sub>O in test tube by shaking well until perfectly diluted. One mL of upper part of dilution was taken in eppendorf tube, added by 1  $\mu$ L Triton X-100, and heated in water bath 85 $^{\circ}$  C for 15 minutes. With a sterile spatula, the solution was streaked on the NaCl Glycine Kim and Goepfert (NGKG) medium on Petri dish. Petri dish was incubated at 30 $^{\circ}$ C for 24-72 hours. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* grow in white color. After 24-72 hours incubation, proteinaceous parasporal inclusion bodies produced. Identification of *B. thuringiensis* was done by observing microscopic cells test and gram staining test.

Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* was performed in accordance with the procedures of Rusmana and Hadinata (1994). One gram of soil samples was diluted well in 15 mL H<sub>2</sub>O in test tube by shaking well until perfectly diluted. One mL of upper part of dilution was taken in eppendorf tube, added by 1  $\mu$ L Triton X-100, and heated in water bath 85 $^{\circ}$  C for 15 minutes. With a sterile spatula, the solution was streaked on the NaCl Glycine Kim and Goepfert (NGKG) medium on Petri dish. Petri dish was incubated at 30 $^{\circ}$ C for 24-72 hours. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* grow in white color. After 24-72 hours incubation, proteinaceous parasporal inclusion bodies produced. Identification of *B. thuringiensis* was done by observing microscopic cells test and gram staining test.

#### *Screening test of Bacillus thuringiensis towards Spodoptera litura and Oryctes rhinoceros*

*B. thuringiensis* isolates which have been identified were grown on Nutrient Broth media. Their toxicity was tested using armyworm 3<sup>rd</sup> instar larvae of *S. litura* and 1<sup>st</sup> instar of *O. rhinoceros*. Every isolate required 20 individuals of each species. Mortality was used as a reference for subsequent testing.

*B. thuringiensis* isolates which have been identified were grown on Nutrient Broth media. Their toxicity was tested using armyworm 3<sup>rd</sup> instar larvae of *S. litura* and 1<sup>st</sup> instar of *O. rhinoceros*. Every isolate required 20 individuals of each species. Mortality was used as a reference for subsequent testing.

#### *Propagation of Bacillus thuringiensis*

Propagation of *B. thuringiensis* as bioinsecticide was carried out using cow bio-urine enriched with 5% molasses. For production of bioinsecticides, preculture or seed culture was first made (Valicente et al., 2010). A total of 10 mL NB in 200 mL erlenmeyer was given one pre-determined isolate ose needle. The erlenmeyer was then put in the fermenter for 12 hours 200 rpm at room temperature. From the

erlenmeyer, it was taken 5 mL of seed culture and added with 10 mL of NB and once again fermented for 12 hours. Seed culture was ready to be used as a basis for making Bt-based bioinsecticides. A 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% molasses were sterilized with autoclave for 20 min at 121 °C and 1 atm pressure. Under aseptic conditions, as much as 10 mL of seed culture was put into an erlenmeyer containing 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% molasses. It was fermented at room temperature at 200 rpm for 72 hours. Numbers of bacterial / spore cells was observed at 24, 48, and 72 hours. Ten isolates which showed the highest number of spores were choosen to test their toxicity against *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

Propagation of *B. thuringiensis* as bioinsecticide was carried out using cow bio-urine enriched with 5% molasses. For production of bioinsecticides, preculture or seed culture was first made (Valicente et al., 2010). A total of 10 mL NB in 200 mL-erlenmeyer was given one pre-determined isolate ose needle. The erlenmeyer was then put in the fermenter for 12 hours 200 rpm at room temperature. From the erlenmeyer, it was taken 5 mL of seed culture and added with 10 mL of NB and once again fermented for 12 hours. Seed culture was ready to be used as a basis for making Bt-based bioinsecticides. A 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% molasses were sterilized with autoclave for 20 min at 121 °C and 1 atm pressure. Under aseptic conditions, as much as 10 mL of seed culture was put into an erlenmeyer containing 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% molasses. It was fermented at room temperature at 200 rpm for 72 hours. Numbers of bacterial / spore cells was observed at 24, 48, and 72 hours. Ten isolates which showed the highest number of spores were choosen to test their toxicity against *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

#### Bioassay Test

Bioassay test was conducted by using 1<sup>st</sup> instar larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. For each Bt isolate based bioinsecticide treatment, there was be 5 replications, with 10 individuals/replication. A total of 50 g of decomposed oil palm bunches were put into 10 × 10 × 5 cm plastic containers. The soil was sprayed singly with 5 mL of bioinsecticide and air dried. *Oryctes rhinoceros* were then put into the container and allowed to eat. The mortality was observed every day until 7<sup>th</sup> day.

Bioassay test was conducted by using 1<sup>st</sup> instar larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. For each Bt isolate-based bioinsecticide treatment, there was be 5 replications, with 10 individuals/replication. A total of 50 g of decomposed oil palm bunches were put into 10 × 10 × 5 cm plastic containers. The soil was sprayed singly with 5 mL of bioinsecticide and air dried. *Oryctes rhinoceros* were then put into the container and allowed to eat. The mortality was observed every day until 7<sup>th</sup> day.

#### Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* protein

One colony of *B. thuringiensis* from slant agar was transferred using inoculation loope of into 1 mL NB medium and shaken at 25°C overnight. This culture was then transferred into 10 mL of NB medium and shaken at 25°C for 2 days. The cells were harvested AFTER after centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min, washed in distilled water twice and collected white pellets. The pellet was suspended in distilled water.

Precipitation was collected by centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min. It was re-suspended in water and added 3 ml the same volume of 0.5 M NaCl. For collecting precipitation it was centrifuged at 10 krpm for 15 min. This step (NaCl wash) was done at least two times and continued with distilled water wash two times. The cells were re-suspended in 5 mL of 10 mM Tris HCl pH 8 containing 10 mM EDTA and disrupted by a sonicator. This solution was kept on ice for 30 min after addition of 100 µL of mercapto-ethanol and adjustment of pH 10.5. To collect supernatant contained protein, it was centrifuged down at 10 krpm for 10 min. The last step was adjusting to pH 4.4 and kept the crystal protein on 4°C for long storage.

Comment [A1]: write volume as not used before.

One colony of *B. thuringiensis* from slant agar was transferred using inoculation loop of into 1 mL NB medium and shaken at 25°C overnight. This culture was then transferred into 10 mL of NB medium and shaken at 25°C for 2 days. The cells were harvested after centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min, washed in distilled water twice and collected white pellets. The pellet was suspended in distilled water. Precipitation was collected by centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min. It was re-suspended in water and added 3 mL of 0.5 M NaCl. For collecting precipitation it was centrifuged at 10 krpm for 15 min. This step (NaCl wash) was done at least two times and continued with distilled water wash two times. The cells were re-suspended in 5 mL of 10 mM Tris HCl pH 8 containing 10 mM EDTA and disrupted by a sonicator. This solution was kept on ice for 30 min after addition of 100 µL of mercapto-ethanol and adjustment of pH 10.5. To collect supernatant contained protein, it was centrifuged down at 10 krpm for 10 min. The last step was adjusting to pH 4.4 and kept the crystal protein on 4°C for long storage.

#### *Weighing molecular mass of crystal protein by SDS-PAGE analysis*

~~Crystal proteins isolated from *B. thuringiensis* strains were analyzed by sodium dodecyl polyacrilamide gel electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE). SDS-PAGE was carried out by the method of He (2011) using 10% running and 4% stacking gels. The crystal proteins were prepared as follows: 10 µL of crystal protein kept at pH 4.4 was centrifuged down at 10 k rpm for 1 min to collect precipitation. It was suspended in the equal volume of TE. After addition of SDS sample buffer (1: 4, v / v), protein sample was boiled for 3 min. The centrifugation at 7 krpm for 1 min was done to purify the protein solution and electrophoresed.~~

Crystal proteins isolated from *B. thuringiensis* strains were analyzed by sodium dodecyl polyacrilamide gel electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE). SDS-PAGE was carried out by the method of He (2011) using 10% running and 4% stacking gels. The crystal proteins were prepared as follows: 10 µL of crystal protein kept at pH 4.4 was centrifuged down at 10 k rpm for 1 min to collect precipitation. It was suspended in the equal volume of TE. After addition of SDS sample buffer (1: 4, v / v), protein sample was boiled for 3 min. The centrifugation at 7 krpm for 1 min was done to purify the protein solution and electrophoresed.

#### Data Analyses

Data of spores density of *B. thuringiensis* and mortality of *O. rhinoceros* were analyzed using analysis of variance (ANOVA). Tukey's Honestly Significant Difference (HSD) Test was employed to test for significant difference among the treatments (isolates) at  $P = 0.05$ . All data were analyzed using software of SAS University Edition 2.7 9.4 M5.

Data of spores density of *B. thuringiensis* and mortality of *O. rhinoceros* were analyzed using analysis of variance (ANOVA). Tukey's Honestly Significant Difference (HSD) Test was employed to test for significant difference among the treatments (isolates) at  $P = 0.05$ . All data were analyzed using software of SAS University Edition 2.7 9.4 M5.

## RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

### Soil sampling

Soil sampling was carried out in 6 districts and 2 cities in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from a variety of habitats, especially in free poluted habitats by chemicals and generally annual plantation or secondary forests. Among the number of soil samples, the average *B. thuringiensis* isolates obtained was 29.6% (Table 1). Bacterial colonies grow after incubation on the first day were very small and grow almost flat with the media. At the second day, the shape of the bacteria was enlarged and rather wide however they did not collide each other. At the third day enlargement of bacterial elevation was clearly seen on the solid media (Figure 1A). Of cell observation under a microscope, it appeared in the form of bacilli and some obtained formed spores (Figure 1B).

Soil sampling was carried out in 6 districts and 2 cities in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from a variety of habitats, especially in free poluted habitats by chemicals and generally annual plantation or secondary forests. Among the number of soil samples, the average *B. thuringiensis* isolates obtained was 29.6% (Table 1). Bacterial colonies grow after incubation on the first day were very small and grow almost flat with the media. At the second day, the shape of the bacteria was enlarged and rather wide however they did not collide each other. At the third day enlargement of bacterial elevation was clearly seen on the solid media (Figure 1A). Of cell observation under a microscope, it appeared in the form of bacilli and some obtained formed spores (Figure 1B).

Tabel 1. *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates original from soil in some cities and districts of South Sumatra

No	Cities/districts (m asl)	No of soil samples	No.of colony (BC)	No. of <i>B.thuringiensis</i> colonies (Bt)	% isolat Bt (Bt index = (Bt/BC)x100%)
1	Banyuasin (63)	10	56	19	33,9
2	Ogan Ilir (18)	18	73	15	20,5
3	Palembang (8)	13	26	8	30,8
4	Ogan Komering Ilir (18)	6	30	4	13,3
5	Muara Enim (45)	8	57	15	26,3
6	Musi Banyuasin (15)	10	36	10	27,8
7	Pagar Alam (780)	6	25	18	72,0

8	Lahat (500)	5	18	6	33,3
Total/average of % Bt isolates		76	321	95	29,6

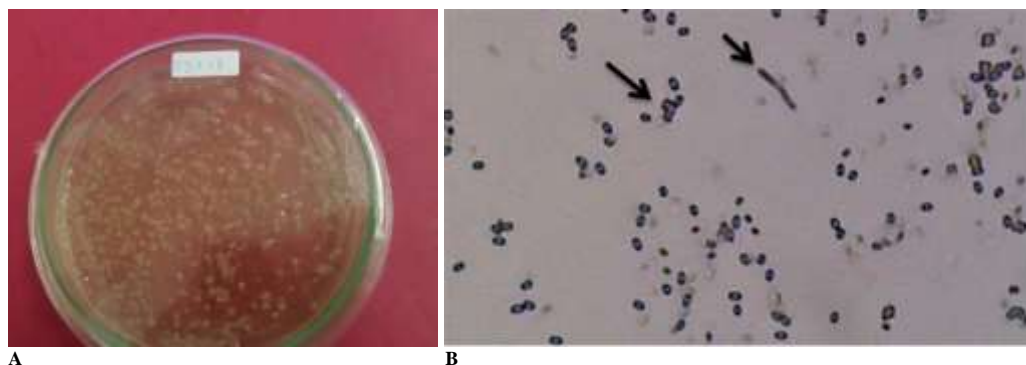


Figure 1. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* (A) dan bacterial cel of *B. thuringiensis* (magnification 400 x) (B)

## Screening test

Screening tests were carried out on third-instar *Spodoptera litura* larvae and first-instar *Rhinoceros oryctes* larvae. From the screening test results obtained that not all isolates of *B. thuringiensis* were found to be able to kill *S. litura* or *O. rhinoceros*. The screening test resulted 55.79% of these isolates were able to kill *S. litura* larva while 25.06% of *B. thuringiensis* isolates were active against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2).

**Comment [A2]:** First letter of genus should be capital.

Table 2. Screening tests for *B. thuringiensis* isolates against *Spodoptera litura* and *Oryctes rhinoceros*

No	Cities/Districts	Number of <i>Bacillus thuringiensis</i> isolates	Active against <i>Spodopteralitura</i> (%)	Active against <i>Oryctes rhinoceros</i> (%)
1	Banyuasin	19	10 (52.63)	5 (26.32)
2	Ogan Ilir	15	8 (53.33)	2 (13.33)
3	Palembang	8	6 (75.00)	3 (37.50)
4	Ogan Komering Ilir	4	4 (100)	0 (0.00)
5	Muara Enim	15	9 (60)	5 (33.33)
6	Musi Banyuasin	10	5 (50)	4 (40.00)
7	Pagar Alam	18	7 (38.89)	3 (16.67)
8	Lahat	6	4 (66.67)	2 (33.33)
Total		95	53 (55.79)	24 (25.26)

Notes: Larvae of *spodotera* (n=20 individuals); Larvae of *oryctes* (n=20 individuals)

**Comment [A3]:** Check for correct scientific name.

No	Cities/Districts	Number of <i>Bacillus thuringiensis</i> isolates	Active against <i>Spodoptera litura</i> (%)	Active against <i>Oryctes rhinoceros</i> (%)
1	Banyuasin	19	10 (52.63)	5 (26.32)

**Comment [A4]:** Check for correct scientific name.



2	Ogan Ilir	15	8 (53.33)	2 (13.33)
3	Palembang	8	6 (75.00)	3 (37.50)
4	Ogan Komering Ilir	4	4 (100)	0 (0.00)
5	Muara Enim	15	9 (60)	5 (33.33)
6	Musi Banyuasin	10	5 (50)	4 (40.00)
7	Pagar Alam	18	7 (38.89)	3 (16.67)
8	Lahat	6	4 (66.67)	2 (33.33)
Total		95	53 (55.79)	24 (25.26)

Notes: Larvae of spodotera (n=20 individuals); Larvae of oryctes (n=20 individuals)

Among 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis* which actively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were choosen (Table 3). They were grown on NGKG media and propagated with NB media to determine spore density (Figure 2). In NGKG agar medium, *B. thuringiensis* isolates grew well to form colonies. In NB media, it was proved that 72 hours after propagation, the number of cells / spores increased. Each isolate grown on NB media was also propagated on Biourine media enriched with 5% molasses. Furthermore, spore densities were calculated at 24, 48, and 72 hours (Table 3).

Table 3. The Origin of isolated soil habitats

Cities/dustriacts (m asl)	<i>B. thuringiensis</i> active to <i>O. rhinoceros</i>	Number of <i>B. thuringiensis</i> choosen	Habitat	Isolates codes
Banyuasin (63)	5	1	Peat soil	TPP
Ogan Ilir (18)	3	1	Jackfruits tree	CI4
Palembang (8)	2	1	Sawo tree	SASU
Muara Enim (45)	5	2	Mangoes tree	MSP, MSKS
Musi Banyuasin (15)	4	3	Rambutan tree	KJ3P1, KJ3R5, KJ3R3
Pagar Alam (780)	3	1	Coffee tree	SMR
Lahat (500)	2	1	Pepper tree	LK
Total	24	10		

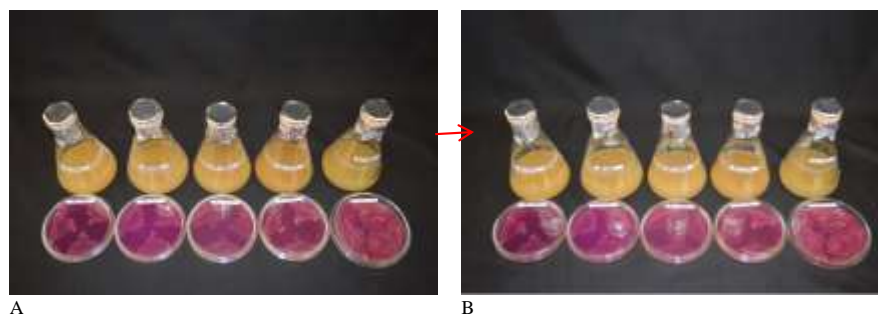


Figure 2. *B. thuringiensis* isolates and their propagation on NB media. Isolate codes : MSKS, CI4, KJ3R5, SMR, MSP. Isolate codes : KJ3P1, KJ3R3, LK, SASU, TPP

#### Spore density of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates

Ten of *B. thuringiensis* isolates active to *O. rhinoceros* larvae grown on NB and Biourine enriched with 5% molasses produced a fairly high spore density and varied from each isolate. Statistically, the amount

of spore density was significantly different at each time of observation. Spore growth was gradually increased starting from 24 hours in number until 72 hours of observation. In propagation with NB media after 72 hours of fermentation, the highest spore density in *Bt*-isolates was obtained on KJ3R5 code ( $9.27 \times 10^{12}$  spores  $\text{mL}^{-1}$ ), whereas in biourine media enriched with 5% molasses the highest density was in KJ3P1 ( $0.71 \times 10^{12}$  spores  $\text{mL}^{-1}$ ). Spores densities of *B. thuringiensis* was showed in Table 4.

Table 4. Spores density of *Bacillus thuringiensis* active against *O. rhinoceros* larvae and propagated on NB media and biourine enriched with 5% molasses

Isolates codes	Spores density( $\times 10^{12}$ spores- $\text{mL}^{-1}$ )					
	24 h		48 h		72 h	
	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB
SMR	$3.25 \pm 0.13$ ab	$3.73 \pm 0.20$ a	$5.8 \pm 0.52$ b	$5.42 \pm 0.20$ ab	$8.07 \pm 0.52$ ab	$7.82 \pm 0.24$ abc
KJ3P1	$6.73 \pm 0.47$ c	$5.99 \pm 0.36$ b	$8.31 \pm 0.28$ b	$8.33 \pm 0.26$ d	$9.71 \pm 0.28$ b	$8.59 \pm 0.24$ c
KJ3R5	$5.26 \pm 0.55$ bc	$4.55 \pm 0.29$ ab	$6.13 \pm 0.43$ b	$6.74 \pm 0.24$ bcd	$8.19 \pm 0.43$ ab	$9.27 \pm 0.29$ c
MSP	$4.21 \pm 0.30$ bc	$4.47 \pm 0.35$ ab	$6.14 \pm 0.26$ b	$7.93 \pm 0.12$ cd	$8.11 \pm 0.26$ ab	$9.21 \pm 0.14$ c
SASU	$2.65 \pm 0.37$ a	$3.85 \pm 0.17$ a	$4.04 \pm 0.61$ a	$6.43 \pm 0.28$ abcd	$8.09 \pm 0.61$ ab	$8.07 \pm 0.29$
MSKS	$5.70 \pm 0.60$ bc	$4.78 \pm 0.06$ ab	$6.91 \pm 0.47$ a	$6.23 \pm 0.47$ abcd	$7.98 \pm 0.47$ ab	$7.70 \pm 0.40$ bc
KJ3R3	$5.11 \pm 0.63$ bc	$5.14 \pm 0.23$ ab	$6.37 \pm 0.60$ a	$6.78 \pm 0.36$ bcd	$7.40 \pm 0.60$ ab	$7.39 \pm 0.22$ abc
LK	$6.39 \pm 0.40$ c	$4.73 \pm 0.09$ ab	$7.23 \pm 0.26$ a	$5.97 \pm 0.20$ abc	$7.36 \pm 0.26$ ab	$7.46 \pm 0.39$ abc
TPP	$5.51 \pm 0.51$ bc	$4.18 \pm 0.29$ ab	$6.77 \pm 0.50$ a	$5.09 \pm 0.40$ ab	$7.72 \pm 0.50$ ab	$6.38 \pm 0.46$ ab
CI4	$4.32 \pm 0.44$ bc	$3.87 \pm 0.50$ a	$5.5 \pm 0.47$ a	$4.78 \pm 0.27$ a	$6.95 \pm 0.47$ a	$6.26 \pm 0.33$ a
F value	6,49	3,47	4,12	8,92	2,51	6,54
F Table	2,39	2,39	2,39	2,39	2,39	2,39
P-Value	0,00	0,01	0,00	0,00	0,04	0,00
Tukeys HSD tests	0,25	0,17	0,21	0,13	0,12	0,11

Note: significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at  $P < 0.05$  according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Log transformation prior to statistical analysis

Note: significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at  $P < 0.05$  according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Log transformation prior to statistical analysis

#### Mortality of insect test

In the bioassay test, death occurred starting on the third day after application, ranging between 1.3-8%. On the fifth day the deaths increased to 4-40%. Some isolates began to show effectiveness in causing death on the fifth day. From the statistical tests, there were significant differences between isolates

from controls (without treatment). The process of death symptoms may begin around 24 hours after application, however insect mortality started on the third day ranging from 1.3 – 8.0% 4.0-40% and 6.67-81.33% on the third day, fifth day and seventh day, respectively. On the seventh day, there were 6 isolates showed a mortality rate above 50%. Mortality data of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was presented in Table 4.

In the bioassay test, death occurred starting on the third day after application, ranging between 1.3-8%. On the fifth day the deaths increased to 4-40%. Some isolates began to show effectiveness in causing death on the fifth day. From the statistical tests, there were significant differences between isolates from controls (without treatment). The process of death symptoms may begin around 24 hours after application, however insect mortality started on the third day ranging from 1.3 - 8.0% 4.0-40% and 6.67-81.33% on the third day, fifth day and seventh day, respectively. On the seventh day, there were 6 isolates showed a mortality rate above 50%. Mortality data of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was presented in Table 4.

Table 4. Bioassay tests on *Oryctes* larvae during 7 days of observation

Isolates codes	Average of mortality days of .... (n=75 individual)		
	3	5	7
SMR	8.00 ± 2.31 b	28.00 ± 4.00 d	58.67 ± 4.35 b
KJ3P1	6.67 ± 1.33 b	25.33 ± 4.81 cd	81.33 ± 7.62 b
KJ3R5	8.00 ± 2.31 b	30.67 ± 3.53 d	86.00 ± 1.88 b
MSP	6.67 ± 1.33 b	40.00 ± 2.31 d	66.67 ± 2.88 b
SASU	8.00 ± 2.31 b	33.33 ± 4.81 d	58.67 ± 2.18 b
MSKS	5.33 ± 1.33 b	32.00 ± 2.31 d	58.67 ± 6.06 b
KJ3R3	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	8.00 ± 2.31 bc	18.67 ± 2.18 a
LK	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	4.00 ± 0.00 ab	10.67 ± 2.88 a
TPP	0.00 ± 0.00 a	5.33 ± 1.33 ab	13.33 ± 1.09 a
CI4	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	4.00 ± 4.00 ab	6.67 ± 2.18 a
Control	0.00 ± 0.00 a	0.00 ± 0.00 a	4.00 ± 0.00 a
F value	7,19	22,74	26,84
F Tab	2,30	2,30	2,30
P-Value	0,00	0,00	0,00
Tukeys HSD tests	12,40	14,08	19,80

Note: significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at  $P < 0.05$  according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Arcsin transformation prior to statistical analysis

Note: significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at  $P < 0.05$  according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Arcsin transformation prior to statistical analysis

#### **Mortality symptom of larva *Oryctes***

Mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was characterized by changes in color, body texture and body shape. Firstly, healthy oryctes larvae were white, however 3 days after application, the symptoms of *B. thuringiensis* infection were marked by discoloration. On the seventh day, larvae died with a black body color (Figure 3).



Figure 3. Symptoms of death of *Oryctes rhinoceros*  
A. Healthy larvae B. Larvae with symptoms of Bt infection C. dead larvae

#### **Molecular weight of *Bacillus thuringiensis* protein**

Of the results of calculating molecular weights of protein using SDS-Page, several bands had been produced in various isolates. In isolate 1 (SMR) it was estimated to have a molecular weight of about 90 kDa and 45 kDa, while in isolate 2 (MSP) was around 90 kDa. , Isolate 3 (KJ3R5) was predicted to possess a molecular weight of 130 kDa, 90 kDa and 45 kDa, while isolate 4 (KJ3P1 ) was 50-60 kDa. Isolate 5 (SASU) was suspected a molecular weight of <45 kDa and isolate 6 (MSKS) was around 90 kDa (Figure 4)

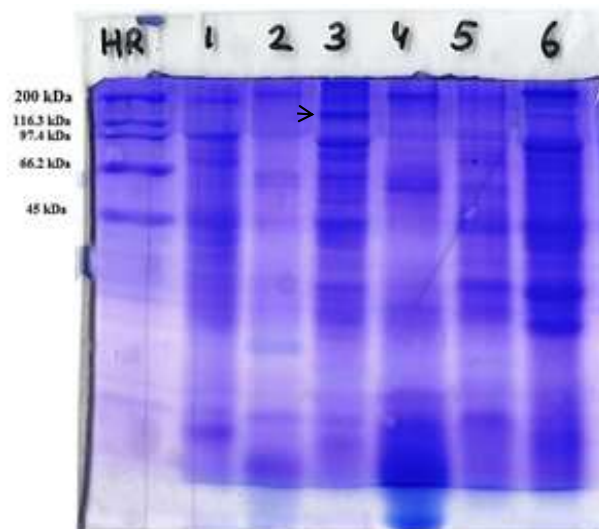


Figure 4. Molecular weight of *B. thuringiensis* isolates as a result of isolation from the soil South Sumatra. Note: 1. SMR, 2. MSP, 3. KJ3R5, 4. KJ3P1,5, SASU, 6. MSKS

#### Discussion

Sampling sites were varied in microclimate and altitude. The city of Pagar Alam located at an altitude of 780 m is a plateau area (Table 1). From overall isolation, soil samples taken from the city of Pagar Alam were found to be the highest of *B. thuringiensis* isolates (72%). In observations it may approved that sampling in natural habitats and not widely applied to chemicals (pesticides and fertilizers). Fernandes and Pazos (2011) reported *B. thuringiensis* composition seems to be influenced by several factors including soil humidity, organic matter, temperature, structure and pH, macro / micro-nutrients, richness and local insect distribution.

Some *B. thuringiensis* isolates were toxic to *S. litoralis* larva and some were toxic to *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2). It has been expected that *B. thuringiensis* isolates which actively control *S. litoralis* larvae contained a special protein. Likewise, isolates which kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae contained special genes and proteins. This was consistent with the opinion of Fernandes & Pazos (2011) who reported a biodiversity of active proteins against insects. Proteins were composed of several polypeptides bound together and the polypeptides had molecular masses ranging from 27 kDa to 140 kDa. *B. thuringiensis* active against *S. litoralis* larvae (Lepidopteran order) may be inactive against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Coleopteran order) (van Frankenhuyzen, 2009).

Some *B. thuringiensis* isolates were toxic to *S. litoralis* larva and some were toxic to *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2). It has been expected that *B. thuringiensis* isolates which actively control *S. litoralis* larvae contained a special protein. Likewise, isolates which kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae contained special genes and proteins. This was consistent with the opinion of Fernandes & Pazos (2011) who reported a biodiversity of active proteins against insects. Proteins were composed of several polypeptides bound together and

the polypeptides had molecular masses ranging from 27 kDa to 140 kDa. *B. thuringiensis* active against *S. litoralis* larvae (Lepidopteran order) may be inactive against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Coleopteran order) (van Frankenhuyzen, 2009).

The growth of various isolates in NB media and Biourine media enriched with 5% molasses showed similar tendency. Spore production at 24-hour observations was seen to be lowest followed by 48-hour and 72-hour observations. The increasing number of spores may be caused by the process of sporulation in which the less the content of materials needed to grow, the bacterial cells were forced to form spores and proteins. This occurrence was also reported by Valicente et al. (2010), Marzban (2012) and Sarrafzadeh (2012) which stated a certain C / N ratio was required to produce a number of spores and proteins toxic to insects. In addition, it was suspected that utilization of biourine enriched with 5% molasses can be substitute for expensive chemical manufacturing materials such as NB. The use of agricultural and livestock waste materials (in this case biourine cattle) and molasses (sugar factory waste) was very important. Aside from utilizing abundant waste, this method was easily imitated and used by farmers. Some researchers use agricultural or livestock waste materials and apparently showed high toxicity to target insects (Prabakaran et al., 2008; Valicente et al., 2010; Salazar-Magallon et al., 2015).

The growth of various isolates in NB media and Biourine media enriched with 5% molasses showed similar tendency. Spore production at 24-hour observations was seen to be lowest followed by 48-hour and 72-hour observations. The increasing number of spores may be caused by the process of sporulation in which the less the content of materials needed to grow, the bacterial cells were forced to form spores and proteins. This occurrence was also reported by Valicente et al. (2010), Marzban (2012) and Sarrafzadeh (2012) which stated a certain C / N ratio was required to produce a number of spores and proteins toxic to insects. In addition, it was suspected that utilization of biourine enriched with 5% molasses can be substitute for expensive chemical manufacturing materials such as NB. The use of agricultural and livestock waste materials (in this case biourine cattle) and molasses (sugar factory waste) was very important. Aside from utilizing abundant waste, this method was easily imitated and used by farmers. Some researchers use agricultural or livestock waste materials and apparently showed high toxicity to target insects (Prabakaran et al., 2008; Valicente et al., 2010; Salazar-Magallon et al., 2015).

Mortality of insects was caused by the presence of spores and bacterial proteins ingested in the midgut. Death of an insect usually took time. The process of mortality started from changing protein into a toxin (in the midgut) and then spreads throughout the hemolymph. Insects usually experienced septicemia and eventually die (Soberon et al., 2018; Bravo et al., 2015c). Until recently, it was known that few isolates able to actively kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae. With a hard body texture and large size, it was necessary to isolate *B. thuringiensis* which contained a special protein with a molecular weight of around 14-133 kDa (Jouzani et al., 2017). In addition, it is also necessary to match the midgut conditions with

alkaline pH in order to break down proteins into toxins (Soberon et al, 2018). According to Khaerani et al. (2012) the toxicity difference of *B. thuringiensis* local isolate might be caused by the difference of strain, size and type of crystal protein produced.

Mortality of insects was caused by the presence of spores and bacterial proteins ingested in the midgut. Death of an insect usually took time. The process of mortality started from changing protein into a toxin (in the midgut) and then spreads throughout the hemolymph. Insects usually experienced septicemia and eventually die (Soberon et al, 2018; Bravo et al, 2015c). Until recently, it was known that few isolates able to actively kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae. With a hard body texture and large size, it was necessary to isolate *B. thuringiensis* which contained a special protein with a molecular weight of around 14-133 kDa (Jouzani et al., 2017). In addition, it is also necessary to match the midgut conditions with alkaline pH in order to break down proteins into toxins (Soberon et al, 2018). According to Khaerani et al. (2012) the toxicity difference of *B. thuringiensis* local isolate might be caused by the difference of strain, size and type of crystal protein produced.

Protein of *B. thuringiensis* infected larvae through midgut epithelial cells resulting in death of the host by septicemia and production of toxins. The body becomes soft as reported by Frederici et al.(2010). In some target insects, Cry proteins merely were sufficient to intoxicate larvae by destroying enough midgut epithelial cells. As a results, it allowed the alkaline midgut juices to flow into the hemolymph and raise the blood pH induced paralysis and cessation of feeding.

Protein of *B. thuringiensis* infected larvae through midgut epithelial cells resulting in death of the host by septicemia and production of toxins. The body becomes soft as reported by Frederici et al.(2010). In some target insects, Cry proteins merely were sufficient to intoxicate larvae by destroying enough midgut epithelial cells. As a results, it allowed the alkaline midgut juices to flow into the hemolymph and raise the blood pH induced paralysis and cessation of feeding.

In relationship with mortality rate of *O. rhinoceros* where KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates were 81.33% and 86% (Table 4), it was seen both isolates contained proteins which potent to kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae (70-80 kDa). Therefore they caused high mortality against *O. rhinoceros* larvae. Interestingly, a single strains of *B. thuringiensis* may contained more than one crystal protein genes (Letowski et al. 2005; Pedro and Ibarra 2010). As reported by Fernandes and Pazos (2011) Coleopteran-specificity Cry proteins had molecular weights Cry11a (81.2 kDa), Cry1Ba (139.6 kDa), Cry3 (72-75 kDa), Cry6Aa1 (54 kDa), Cry8 (130-133 kDa), Cry34 (14kDa) and Cry35 (44 kDa). Jouzani et al. (2017) also reported that cry gene cry3, cry7, cry8, cry14, cry18, cry23, cry26, cry28, cry34, cry35, cry366, cry366, cry37, cry38, cry43, and cry55 had effectiveness in killing Coleopteran insect.

In relationship with mortality rate of *O. rhinoceros* where KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates were 81.33% and 86% (Table 4), it was seen both isolates contained proteins which potent to kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae (70-80 kDa). Therefore they caused high mortality against *O. rhinoceros*-larvae. Interestingly, a single strains

**Comment [A5]:** Full scientific name required or not? Please check.

**Comment [A6]:** Full scientific name required or not? Please check.

of *B. thuringiensis* may contained more than one crystal protein genes (Letowski et al. 2005; Pedro and Ibarra 2010). As reported by Fernandes and Pazos (2011) Coleopteran specificity Cry proteins had molecular weights Cry1Ia (81.2 kDa), Cry1Ba (139.6 kDa), Cry3 (72-75 kDa), Cry6Aa1 (54 kDa), Cry8 (130-133 kDa), Cry34 (14kDa) and Cry35 (44 kDa). Jouzani et al. (2017) also reported that cry gene cry3, cry7, cry8, cry14, cry18, cry23, cry26, cry28, cry34, cry35, cry366, cry366, cry37, cry38, cry43, and cry55 had effectiveness in killing Coleopteran insect.

~~In general, *B. thuringiensis* bacteria isolated and identified from soil of South Sumatra possessed a high potential in controlling *O. rhinoceros* even though mortality rate of the insect was not optimal yet. *B. thuringiensis* with molecular weight characteristics of 14-133 kDa has the opportunity to control pests of the order Coleoptera because of the alleged suitability of acidity in the midgut larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. Application of agricultural and livestock waste as propagation media was one alternative in production of *B. thuringiensis*- based bioinsecticides which are cheap and safe for the environment.~~

In general, *B. thuringiensis* bacteria isolated and identified from soil of South Sumatra possessed a high potential in controlling *O. rhinoceros* even though mortality rate of the insect was not optimal yet. *B. thuringiensis* with molecular weight characteristics of 14-133 kDa has the opportunity to control pests of the order Coleoptera because of the alleged suitability of acidity in the midgut larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. Application of agricultural and livestock waste as propagation media was one alternative in production of *B. thuringiensis*- based bioinsecticides which are cheap and safe for the environment.

#### ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The data presented in this paper is part of the data from research results funded by the Directorate General of Higher Education, Ministry of Research and Higher Education through the Basic Research Grants Scheme in 2019.

#### REFERENCES

- Ahmad, M. N., N. Kamarudin, S. N. Ahmad, O. Arshad, M. M. M. Masri, R. Moslim, and A. Kushairi. 2017. Efficacy of pheromone trapping and aerial spraying of *Bacillus thuringiensis* (Bt) for controlling bagworm, *Metisa plana* Walker (Lepidoptera: Psychidae) in Yong Peng, Johor, Malaysia. Journal of Oil Palm Research 29 (1): 55-65.
- Anonim. 2018. Identification of Bacillus species. UK Standards for Microbiology Investigations. Standards Unit Microbiology Services Public Health England. [https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/697260/ID\\_9i3.1.pdf](https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/697260/ID_9i3.1.pdf)
- Bravo,A., Diana L. Martínez de Castro, Jorge Sanchez. 2015. Mechanism of action of *Bacillus thuringiensis* insecticidal toxins and their use in the control of insect pests. In book: The Comprehensive Sourcebook of Bacterial Protein Toxins. December 2015 DOI: 10.1016/B978-0-12-800188-2.00030-6



- Bravo, A., Isabel Gómez, Gretel Mendoza, Meztli Gaitan, and Mario Soberón. 2015. Chapter 6. Different models of the mode of action of 3d-Cry toxins from *Bacillus thuringiensis*. December 2015 DOI: 10.1016/B978-0-12-800188-2.00030-6
- Bravo, A. and M. Soberón. 2015. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: Mechanisms and Use. Chapter In *Insect Control Biological and Synthetic Agent*. Edited by Lawrence I. Gilbert Sarjeet S. Gill. Academic Press. 42 p.
- Brian A. F., Hyun-Woo Park and Dennis K. Bideshi. 2010. Overview of the Basic Biology of *Bacillus thuringiensis* with Emphasis on Genetic Engineering of Bacterial Larvicides for Mosquito Control. *Open Toxinology Journal*, 2010, 3, 154-171
- Fernández, J. H. and SA López-Pazos. 2011. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: Soil microbial insecticide, diversity and their relationship with the entomopathogenic activity In: *Soil Microbes and Environmental Health*. Chapter 3. ISBN 978-1-61209-647-6. Editor: Mohammad Miransari, pp. © 2011 Nova Science Publishers, Inc. 24 p.
- Federici, Brian A, Park, Hyun-Woo, Bideshi DK. 2010. Overview of the basic biology of *Bacillus thuringiensis* with emphasis on genetic engineering of bacterial larvicides for mosquito control. *The Open Toxicol J*. 3:83-100
- He, F. 2011. Laemmli-SDS-PAGE. *Bio-101*: e80. DOI: 10.21769/BioProtoc.80. June 05, 2011
- Jouzani, G.S. & Elena Valijanani & Reza Sharafi. 2017. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: a successful insecticide with new environmental features and tidings. *Appl Microbiol Biotechnol* (2017) 101:2691–2711 DOI 10.1007/s00253-017-8175-y
- Khaeruni, R. and Purnamaningrum, 2012. The isolation of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. from land and its pathogenicity to *Crociodolomia binotalis* Zell larvae on the Sawi Plant (*Brassica juncea* L.). *J. Agroteknos Maret*, 2: 21-27.
- Letowski J, Bravo A, Brousseau R, Masson L. 2005. Assessment of cry1 gene contents of *B. thuringiensis* strains by use of DNA microassays. *Appl Environ Microbiol* 71(9):5391–5398
- Marzban R. 2012. Investigation on the suitable isolate and medium for production of *Bacillus thuringiensis*. *J. Biopest*. 5(2): 144–147.
- Mizuki, E., T. Ichimatsu, S.-H. Hwang, Y.S. Park, H. Saitoh, K. Higuchi and M. Ohba. 1999. Ubiquity of *Bacillus thuringiensis* on phylloplanes of arboreous and herbaceous plants in Japan. *J. of Applied Microbiology*, (86): 979–984
- Noorhazwani, K; Siti ramlah, A.A., Mohamed Mazmira, M.M; mohd Najib, A; Che Ahmad hafiz, C.M; and Norman K. 2017. Controlling *Metisa plana* Walker (Lepidoptera: psychidae) outbreak using *Bacillus thuringiensis* at an oilpalm plantation in Slim River Perak. Malaysia. *J. Oil Palm Res*. Vol. 29 (1): 47-54
- Osman G. E. H., Rasha Already, A. S. A. Assaeedi, S. R. Organji, Doaa El-Ghareeb, H. H. Abulreesh and A. S. Althubiani. Bioinsecticide *B. thuringiensis* a Comprehensive Review. *Egyptian Journal of Biological Pest Control*, 25(1), 2015, 271-288
- Pedro AN, Ibarra JE. 2010. Detection of new cry genes of *Bacillus thuringiensis* by use of a novel PCR primer system. *Appl Environ Microbiol* 76:6150–6155. doi:10.1128/AEM.00797-10
- Prabakaran G, Hoti SL, Manonmani AM, & Balaraman K. 2008. Coconut water as a cheap source for the production of endotoxin of *Bacillus thuringiensis* var. israelensis, a mosquito control agent. *Acta Trop*. 105(1): 35–38.
- Pujiastuti, Y., D T Astuti, S R Afriyani, S Suparman, C Irsan, E R Sembiring, S Nugraha, Mulawarman and N Damiri. 2018. Characterization of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. indigenous from soil and its potency as biological agents of *Spodoptera litura* (Lepidoptera: Noctuidae). *Proceeding IOP Conference Series: Earth and Environmental Science*, Vol.102, [conference 1](#)
- Purnawati R, Sunarti TC, Syamsu K, & Rahayuningsih M. 2014. Characterization of novel *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolated from *Attacus atlas* and its growth kinetics in the cultivation media of tofu whey for bioinsecticide production. *J. Biol. Agri. Healthcare* 4(16): 33–40.
- Rusmana, I and Hadioetomo, R.S. 1994. Isolation of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. from silkworm farms and their toxicity to the larvae of *Crociodolomia binotalis* Zell and *spodoptera litura* F. *Hayati* 1 (1): 22-23.
- Saazar-Magallon, J.A., Víctor M. Hernandez-Velazquez, Andrés Alvear-García, Iván Arenas-Sosa, Guadalupe Peña-Chora. 2015. Evaluation of industrial by-products for the production of *Bacillus thuringiensis* strain GP139 and the pathogenicity when applied to *Bemisia tabaci* nymphs. *Bulletin of Insectology* 68 (1): 103-109, 2015 ISSN 1721-8861
- Santi, I.S. dan B. Sumaryo. 2008. Effect of the color of pheromone towards number of trapped *Oryctes rhinoceros* in oilpalm estate. *Jurnal Perlindungan Tanaman Indonesia*. 14(2): 76-79. (in Indonesian)
- Sarrafzadeh MH. 2012. Nutritional Requirements of *Bacillus thuringiensis* during different phases of growth, sporulation and germination evaluated by plackett-burman method. *Iran J. Chem. Chem. Eng*. 31(4): 131–136.
- Soberón M., Rose Monnerat, and Alejandra Bravo. 2018. Mode of Action of Cry Toxins from *Bacillus thuringiensis* and Resistance Mechanisms. Chapter. January 2018 DOI: 10.1007/978-94-007-6449-1\_28

- Sudharto, P. S, dan P. Guritno. 2003. Biological control of oil palm nettle caterpillars in Indonesia : review of research activities in Indonesia. Oil Palm Research Institute (IOPRI). Proceedings of the PIPOC 2003 International Palm Oil Congress. pp. 362-371.
- Susanto, A, Sudharto, dan AE Prasetyo. 2011. Information of insect pest *Oryctes rhinoceros* Linn. Research Center of oilpalm. Medan. (in Indonesian)
- Valicente FH, Tuelher EDS, Leite MIS, Freire FL, & Vieira CM. 2010. Production of *Bacillus thuringiensis* biopesticide using commercial lab medium and agricultural by-products as nutrient sources. Revista Brasileira de Milho e Sorgo 9(1): 1–11
- van Frankenhuyzen, K. 2009. Insecticidal activity of *Bacillus thuringiensis* crystal proteins. Journal of Invertebrate Pathology 101(1), 1–16.
- Wiest S.L.F., Pilz Júnior H.L. , Fiuza L.M. 2015. Thuringiensin: a toxin from *Bacillus thuringiensis*. Bt Research 2015, Vol.6, No.4, 1-12



27/02/20 20:40 S1FMS PA054  
RSIA BUNDA NONI

\*\*\*\*220102189671

NO. REKORD 2502

NAMA PENGIRIM: IBU YULIA PUJIASTUTI

REK.TUJUAN : 0356986994

NAMA PENERIMA: IBU DEWI NUR PRATIWI

JUMLAH : RP3.500.000

BERITA :

SIMPAN RESI INI  
SEBAGAI BUKTI TRANSAKSI YANG SAH

Bukti no. 10. Tgl 28 Feb 2020



**Managing Editor <unsjournals@gmail.com>**

28 Feb 2020  
08.11

kepada saya

Kindly send final CLEAN FILE without comments.

Thank you,  
Regards,

**Ahmad Dwi Setyawan**  
Managing Editor,

**clean file of corrected proof**



**Yulia Pujiastuti <ypujiastuti@unsri.ac.id>**

Jum, 28 Feb  
2020 15.06

kepada smujo.id

Dear managing editor,  
Kindly find clean file of corrected proof.  
Thank you.

Regards,  
Yulia

*Dr.Ir. Yulia Pujiastuti, MS.  
Entomologist  
Plant Protection Department  
Agricultural Faculty, Sriwijaya University  
PALEMBANG-INDONESIA*

# Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatra and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)

**Abstract.** *Bacillus thuringiensis* is a gram-positive, entomopathogenic bacterium could be isolated from soil and be used to control various plant pests. *Oryctes rhinoceros* is an important pest in oil palm. Application of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides is an alternative in controlling these pests. The purposes of this study were to isolate and identify *B. thuringiensis* bacteria from the soil of South Sumatra, production of *B. thuringiensis*-based bioinsecticides and their toxicity to *O. rhinoceros* larvae. The study was conducted in several cities / districts in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from various habitats and *B. thuringiensis* isolates were grown on NGKG agar media. Among 76 soil samples (6 districts and 2 cities) *B. thuringiensis* colonies were obtained leading to 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis*. Toxicity screening tests for armyworm *Spodoptera litura* were 55.79% (53 isolates) and their mortality to 25.26% *O. rhinoceros* larvae (24 isolates). From these isolates whose effectively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were taken and propagated with Nutrient Broth (NB) and biourine enriched with 5% molasses. Number of spores produced were counted during 24, 48 and 72 hours. Furthermore, a bioassay test was carried out on *O. rhinoceros* larvae for 7 days. Isolate of KJ3P1 caused the highest mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae after 7 days of observation. SDS Page resulted KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates showing several bands whose content of various types of protein molecular weight. Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* in South Sumatra produced 2 isolates potentially to be active ingredients in production of bioinsecticides which were effective in killing *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

Key words: *Bacillus thuringiensis*, biological control, *Oryctes rhinoceros*, toxicity

Running title : Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* towards *Oryctes rhinoceros*

## INTRODUCTION

*Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae) is an important oil palm plants pest both in immature and mature stage of plants (Susanto et al., 2011). The application of zero waste by re-entering empty bunches in oil palm plantations increases *O. rhinoceros* larvae population. Oil palm empty fruit bunches which decompose into organic matter become suitable breeding sites for these larvae (Santi and Sumaryo, 2008). The decline in palm oil yields can occur after the attack. Heavy injury to palm oil leaves ( $\geq 90\%$ ) can reduce production more than 70% in the first year and continue for the subsequent years (Sudharto and Guritno, 2003). Control of *O. rhinoceros* by using entomopathogens is an alternative when the use of synthetic chemical insecticides is not able to solve pest problems. For example, *Bacillus thuringiensis* used to pest control has been tried to control *Metisa plana* caterpillars (Ahmad et al., 2017, Noorhazwani et al., 2017, Khaeruni and Purnamaningrum, 2012), but to controlling *O. rhinoceros* is still not much studied.

*B. thuringiensis* works like stomach poison. Proteins and spores of *B. thuringiensis* produced during sporulation must be ingested and digested in the midgut of insect (Mizuki et al., 1999, Bravo et al., 2015a). The specificity of host is a unique feature of *B. thuringiensis*. In its grouping, *B. thuringiensis* is divided into groups based on their insecticidal protein content (Jouzani et al., 2017). The discovery of new isolates is a big chance in producing isolates who is toxic to insect pests (Bravo et al., 2015b). After obtaining *B. thuringiensis* isolates, their application for controlling insect pest becomes important. Bioinsecticides need to be made with materials that are easily obtained, inexpensive and abundant. Therefore, waste materials such as bio-urine and molasses can be used as media in the propagation of *B. thuringiensis* (Purnawati et al., 2015, Salazar-Magallon, 2015; Pujiastuti et al., 2018). The specificity of the insect pest host of *B. thuringiensis* can also be explained by its protein content. Wiest et al (2015) and Osman et al. (2015) explained specifically *B. thuringiensis* which active against Lepidoptera content a protein molecular weight of 130 kDa, while those active against Coleoptera own a molecular weight of 14-133 kDa (Fernandez and Pazos, 2011). Therefore it is necessary to investigate *B. thuringiensis* isolates from soil isolated in

South Sumatra province and their toxicity to oryctes larvae by paying attention to their protein content.

## MATERIALS AND METHODS

### Materials

Soil sampling was carried out in 6 districts and 2 cities in the province of South Sumatra as shown in Figure 1. Altitude varies from lowland (8 m) to highlands (850 m). The habitat for sampling also varies according to local conditions including lowland peat soils, tidal swamp soils and annual plantations (Table 3).



Figure 1. Location of soil sampling in 6 districts and 2 cities in South Sumatra Province

### Procedures

#### Soil sampling

Soil samples were taken from various habitats. The surface of soil was cleaned from litter and then measured a distance of about 30 cm from the plant stem with a depth of 5 cm. The soil was taken as much as  $\pm 500$  g in each place. The soil samples were then put into a plastic bag, tightly bound, labeled with location and date of collection, then taken to the laboratory and stored in the refrigerator till further analyses.

#### Isolation method

Isolation of *B. thuringiensis* was performed in accordance with the procedures of Rusmana and Hadinata (1994). One gram of soil samples was diluted well in 15 mL H<sub>2</sub>O in test tube by shaking well until perfectly diluted. One mL of upper part of dilution was taken in eppendorf tube, added by 1  $\mu$ L Triton X-100, and heated in water bath 85°C for 15 minutes. With a sterile spatula, the solution was streaked on the NaCl Glycine Kim and Goepfert (NGKG) medium on Petri dish. Petri dish was incubated at 30°C for 24-72 hours. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* grow in white color. After 24-72 hours incubation, proteinaceous parasporal inclusion bodies produced. Identification of *B. thuringiensis* was done by observing microscopic cells test and gram staining test.

#### Screening test of *Bacillus thuringiensis* towards *Spodoptera litura* and *Oryctes rhinoceros*

*B. thuringiensis* isolates which have been identified were grown on Nutrient Broth media. Their toxicity was tested using armyworm 3<sup>rd</sup> instar larvae of *S. litura* and 1<sup>st</sup> instar of *O. rhinoceros*. Every isolate required 20 individuals of each species. Mortality was used as a reference for subsequent testing.

#### *Propagation of Bacillus thuringiensis*

Propagation of *B. thuringiensis* as bioinsecticide was carried out using cow bio-urine enriched with 5% molasses. For production of bioinsecticides, preculture or seed culture was first made (Valicente et al., 2010). A total of 10 mL NB in 200 mL-erlenmeyer was given one pre-determined isolate ose needle. The erlenmeyer was then put in the fermenter for 12 hours 200 rpm at room temperature. From the erlenyer, it was taken 5 mL of seed culture and added with 10 mL of NB and once again fermented for 12 hours. Seed culture was ready to be used as a basis for making Bt-based bioinsecticides. A 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% moalses were sterilized with autoclave for 20 min at 121 °C and 1 atm pressure. Under aseptic conditions, as much as 10 mL of seed culture was put into an erlenmeyer containing 100 mL of cow biourine enriched with 5% molasses. It was fermented at room temperature at 200 rpm for 72 hours. Numbers of bacterial / spore cells was observed at 24, 48, and 72 hours. Ten isolates which showed the highest number of spores were choosen to test their toxicity against *O. rhinoceros* larvae.

#### *Bioassay Test*

Bioassay test was conducted by using 1<sup>st</sup> instar larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. For each *Bt* isolate-based bioinsecticide treatment, there was be 5 replications, with 10 individuals/replication. A total of 50 g of decomposed-oil palm bunches were put into 10 × 10 × 5 cm plastic containers. The soil was sprayed singly with 5 mL of bioinsecticide and air dried. *Oryctes rhinoceros* were then put into the container and allowed to eat. The mortality was observed every day until 7<sup>th</sup> day.

#### *Isolation of B. thuringiensis protein*

One colony of *B. thuringiensis* from slant agar was transferred using inoculation loope of into 1 mL NB medium and shaken at 25°C overnight. This culture was then transferred into 10 mL of NB medium and shaken at 25°C for 2 days. The cells were harvested after centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min, washed in distilled water twice and collected white pellets. The pellet was suspended in distilled water. Precipitation was collected by centrifugation at 13 krpm for 10 min. It was re-suspended in water and added 3 ml of 0.5 M NaCL. For collecting precipitation it was centrifuged at 10 krpm for 15 min. This step (NaCl wash) was done at least two times and continued with distilled water wash two times. The cells were re-suspended in 5 mL of 10 mM Tris HCl pH 8 containing 10 mM EDTA and disrupted by a sonicator. This solution was kept on ice for 30 min after addition of 100 µL of mercapto-ethanol and adjustment of pH 10.5. To collect supernatant contained protein, it was centrifuged down at 10 krpm for 10 min. The last step was adjusting to pH 4.4 and kept the crystal protein on 4°C for long storage.

#### *Weighing molecular mass of crystal protein by SDS-PAGE analysis*

Crystal proteins isolated from *B. thuringiensis* strains were analyzed by sodium dodecyl polyacrilamide gel electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE). SDS-PAGE was carried out by the method of He (2011) using 10% running and 4% stacking gels. The crystal proteins were prepared as follows: 10 µl of crystal protein kept at pH 4.4 was centrifugated down at 10 k rpm for 1 min to collect precipitation. It was suspended in the equal volume of TE. After addition of SDS sample buffer (1: 4, v / v), protein sample was boiled for 3 min. The centrifugation at 7 krpm for 1 min was done to purify the protein solution and electrophoresed.

#### *Data Analyses*

Data of spores density of *B. thuringiensis* and mortality of *O. rhinoceros* were analyzed using analysis of variance (ANOVA). Tukey's Honestly Significant Difference (HSD) Test was employed to test for significant difference among the treatments (isolates) at P = 0.05. All data were analyzed using software of SAS University Edition 2.7 9.4 M5.

## RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

### Soil sampling

Soil sampling was carried out in 6 districts and 2 cities in the province of South Sumatra. Soil samples were taken from a variety of habitats, especially in free polluted habitats by chemicals and generally annual plantation or secondary forests. Among the number of soil samples, the average *B. thuringiensis* isolates obtained was 29.6% (Table 1). Bacterial colonies grow after incubation on the first day were very small and grow almost flat with the media. At the second day, the shape of the bacteria was enlarged and rather wide however they did not collide each other. At the third day enlargement of bacterial elevation was clearly seen on the solid media (Figure 1A). Of cell observation under a microscope, it appeared in the form of bacilli and some obtained formed spores (Figure 1B).

Tabel 1. *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates original from soil in some cities and districts of South Sumatra

No	Cities/districts (m asl)	No of soil samples	No. of colony (BC)	No. of <i>B. thuringiensis</i> colonies (Bt)	% isolat Bt (Bt index = (Bt/BC)x100%)
1	Banyuasin (63)	10	56	19	33,9
2	Ogan Ilir (18)	18	73	15	20,5
3	Palembang (8)	13	26	8	30,8
4	Ogan Komering Ilir (18)	6	30	4	13,3
5	Muara Enim (45)	8	57	15	26,3
6	Musi Banyuasin (15)	10	36	10	27,8
7	Pagar Alam (780)	6	25	18	72,0
8	Lahat (500)	5	18	6	33,3
Total/average of % Bt isolates		76	321	95	29,6

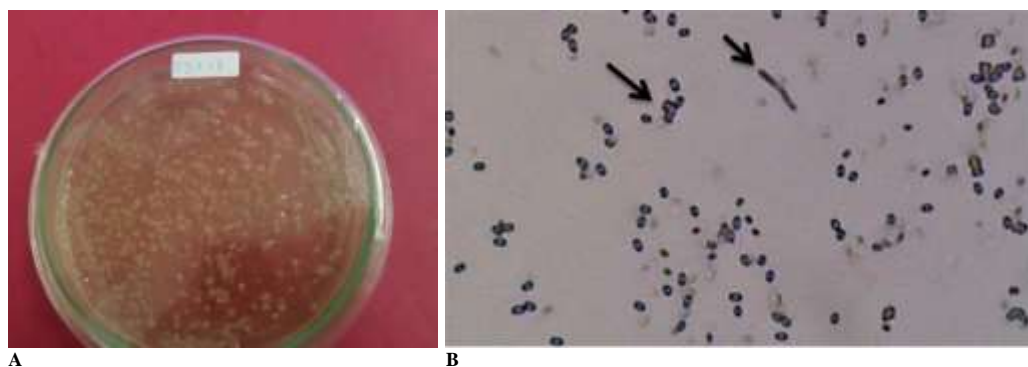


Figure 1. Colonies of *B. thuringiensis* (A) dan bacterial cel of *B. thuringiensis* (magnification 400 x) (B)

### Screening test

Screening tests were carried out on third-instar *Spodoptera litura* larvae and first-instar *Rhinoceros oryctes* larvae. From the screening test results obtained that not all isolates of *B. thuringiensis* were found to be able to kill *S. litura* or *O. rhinoceros*. The screening test resulted 55.79% of these isolates were able to kill *S. litura* larva while 25.06% of *B. thuringiensis* isolates were active against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2).

No	Cities/Districts	Number of <i>Bacillus thuringiensis</i> isolates	Active against <i>Spodoptera litura</i> (%)	Active against <i>Oryctes rhinoceros</i> (%)
1	Banyuasin	19	10 (52.63)	5 (26.32)
2	Ogan Ilir	15	8 (53.33)	2 (13.33)



3	Palembang	8	6 (75.00)	3 (37.50)
4	Ogan Komering Ilir	4	4 (100)	0 (0.00)
5	Muara Enim	15	9 (60)	5 (33.33)
6	Musi Banyuasin	10	5 (50)	4 (40.00)
7	Pagar Alam	18	7 (38.89)	3 (16.67)
8	Lahat	6	4 (66.67)	2 (33.33)
Total		95	53 (55.79)	24 (25.26)

Notes: Larvae of spodotera (n=20 individuals); Larvae of oryctes (n=20 individuals)

Among 24 isolates of *B. thuringiensis* which actively killed *O. rhinoceros* larvae, 10 isolates were chosen (Table 3). They were grown on NGKG media and propagated with NB media to determine spore density (Figure 2). In NGKG agar medium, *B. thuringiensis* isolates grew well to form colonies. In NB media, it was proved that 72 hours after propagation, the number of cells / spores increased. Each isolate grown on NB media was also propagated on Biourine media enriched with 5% molasses. Furthermore, spore densities were calculated at 24, 48, and 72 hours (Table 3).

Table 3. The Origin of isolated soil habitats

Cities/districts (m asl)	<i>B. thuringiensis</i> active to <i>O. rhinoceros</i>	Number of <i>B. thuringiensis</i> chosen	Habitat	Isolates codes
Banyuasin (63)	5	1	Peat soil	TPP
Ogan Ilir (18)	3	1	Jackfruits tree	CI4
Palembang (8)	2	1	Sawo tree	SASU
Muara Enim (45)	5	2	Mangoes tree	MSP, MSKS
Musi Banyuasin (15)	4	3	Rambutan tree	KJ3P1, KJ3R5, KJ3R3
Pagar Alam (780)	3	1	Coffee tree	SMR
Lahat (500)	2	1	Pepper tree	LK
Total	24	10		

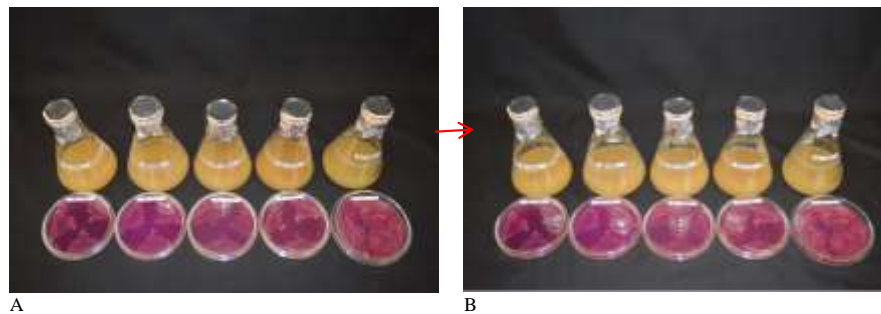


Figure 2. *B. thuringiensis* isolates and their propagation on NB media. Isolate codes : MSKS, CI4, KJ3R5, SMR, MSP. Isolate codes : KJ3P1, KJ3R3, LK, SASU, TPP

#### Spore density of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates

Ten of *B. thuringiensis* isolates active to *O. rhinoceros* larvae grown on NB and Biourine enriched with 5% molasses produced a fairly high spore density and varied from each isolate. Statistically, the amount of spore density was significantly different at each time of observation. Spore growth was gradually increased starting from 24 hours in number until 72 hours of observation. In propagation with NB media after 72 hours of fermentation, the highest spore density in *Bt*-isolates was obtained on KJ3R5 code ( $9.27 \times 10^{12}$  spores  $\text{mL}^{-1}$ ), whereas in biourine media enriched with 5% molasses the highest density was in KJ3P1 ( $0.71 \times 10^{12}$  spores- $\text{mL}^{-1}$ ). Spores densities of *B. thuringiensis* was showed in Table 4.

Table 4. Spores density of *Bacillus thuringiensis* active against *O. rhinoceros* larvae and propagated on NB media and biourine enriched with 5% molasses

Isolates codes	Spores density( x 10 <sup>12</sup> spores-mL <sup>-1</sup> )					
	24 h		48 h		72 h	
	Biourine + 5 % Molase	NB	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB	Biourine + 5% Molase	NB
SMR	3.25 ± 0.13 ab	3.73 ± 0.20 a	5.8 ± 0.52 b	5.42 ± 0.20 ab	8.07 ± 0.52 ab	7.82 ± 0.24 abc
KJ3P1	6.73 ± 0.47 c	5.99 ± 0.36 b	8.31 ± 0.28 b	8.33 ± 0.26 d	9.71 ± 0.28 b	8.59 ± 0.24 c
KJ3R5	5.26 ± 0.55 bc	4.55 ± 0.29 ab	6.13 ± 0.43 b	6.74 ± 0.24 bcd	8.19 ± 0.43 ab	9.27 ± 0.29 c
MSP	4.21 ± 0.30 bc	4.47 ± 0.35ab	6.14 ± 0.26 b	7.93 ± 0.12 cd	8.11 ± 0.26 ab	9.21 ± 0.14 c
SASU	2.65 ± 0.37 a	3.85 ± 0.17 a	4.04 ± 0.61 a	6.43 ± 0.28 abcd	8.09 ± 0.61 ab	8.07 ± 0.29
MSKS	5.70 ± 0.60 bc	4.78 ± 0.06 ab	6.91 ± 0.47 a	6.23 ± 0.47 abcd	7.98 ± 0.47 ab	7.70 ± 0.40 bc
KJ3R3	5.11 ± 0.63 bc	5.14 ± 0.23 ab	6.37 ± 0.60 a	6.78 ± 0.36 bcd	7.40 ± 0.60 ab	7.39 ± 0.22 abc
LK	6.39 ± 0.40 c	4.73 ± 0.09 ab	7.23 ± 0.26 a	5.97 ± 0.20 abc	7.36 ± 0.26 ab	7.46 ± 0.39 abc
TPP	5.51 ± 0.51 bc	4.18 ± 0.29 ab	6.77 ± 0.50 a	5.09 ± 0.40 ab	7.72 ± 0.50 ab	6.38 ± 0.46 ab
CI4	4.32 ± 0.44 bc	3.87 ± 0.50 a	5.5 ± 0.47 a	4.78 ± 0.27 a	6.95 ± 0.47 a	6.26 ± 0.33 a
F value	6,49	3,47	4,12	8,92	2,51	6,54
F Table	2,39	2,39	2,39	2,39	2,39	2,39
P-Value	0,00	0,01	0,00	0,00	0,04	0,00
Tukeys HSD tests	0,25	0,17	0,21	0,13	0,12	0,11

Note: significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at P < 0.05 according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Log transformation prior to statistical analysis

#### Mortality of insect test

In the bioassay test, death occurred starting on the third day after application, ranging between 1.3-8%. On the fifth day the deaths increased to 4-40%. Some isolates began to show effectiveness in causing death on the fifth day. From the statistical tests, there were significant differences between isolates from controls (without treatment). The process of death symptoms may begin around 24 hours after application, however insect mortality started on the third day ranging from 1.3 - 8.0% 4.0-40% and 6.67-81.33% on the third day, fifth day and seventh day, respectively. On the seventh day, there were 6 isolates showed a mortality rate above 50%. Mortality data of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was presented in Table 4.

Table 4. Bioassay tests on *Oryctes* larvae during 7 days of observation

Isolates codes	Average of mortality days of .... (n=75 individual)		
	3	5	7
SMR	8.00 ± 2.31 b	28.00 ± 4.00 d	58.67 ± 4.35 b
KJ3P1	6.67 ± 1.33 b	25.33 ± 4.81 cd	81.33 ± 7.62 b
KJ3R5	8.00 ± 2.31 b	30.67 ± 3.53 d	86.00 ± 1.88 b
MSP	6.67 ± 1.33 b	40.00 ± 2.31 d	66.67 ± 2.88 b
SASU	8.00 ± 2.31 b	33.33 ± 4.81 d	58.67 ± 2.18 b
MSKS	5.33 ± 1.33 b	32.00 ± 2.31 d	58.67 ± 6.06 b
KJ3R3	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	8.00 ± 2.31 bc	18.67 ± 2.18 a
LK	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	4.00 ± 0.00 ab	10.67 ± 2.88 a
TPP	0.00 ± 0.00 a	5.33 ± 1.33 ab	13.33 ± 1.09 a
CI4	1.33 ± 1.33 ab	4.00 ± 4.00 ab	6.67 ± 2.18 a
Control	0.00 ± 0.00 a	0.00 ± 0.00 a	4.00 ± 0.00 a
F value	7,19	22,74	26,84
F Tab	2,30	2,30	2,30

P-Value	0,00	0,00	0,00
Tukeys HSD tests	12,40	14,08	19,80

Note: significantly different; values within a column (the data of each isolate) followed by the same letters were not significantly different at  $P < 0.05$  according to Tukey's HSD test. Original data were transformed using Arcsin transformation prior to statistical analysis

#### Mortality symptom of larva *Oryctes*

Mortality of *O. rhinoceros* larvae was characterized by changes in color, body texture and body shape. Firstly, healthy oryctes larvae were white, however 3 days after application, the symptoms of *B. thuringiensis* infection were marked by discoloration. On the seventh day, larvae died with a black body color (Figure 3).



Figure 3. Symptoms of death of *Oryctes rhinoceros*  
A. Healthy larvae B. Larvae with symptoms of Bt infection C. dead larvae

#### Molecular weight of *Bacillus thuringiensis* protein

Of the results of calculating molecular weights of protein using SDS-Page, several bands had been produced in various isolates. In isolate 1 (SMR) it was estimated to have a molecular weight of about 90 kDa and 45 kDa, while in isolate 2 (MSP) was around 90 kDa. , Isolate 3 (KJ3R5) was predicted to possess a molecular weight of 130 kDa, 90 kDa and 45 kDa, while isolate 4 (KJ3P1 ) was 50-60 kDa. Isolate 5 (SASU) was suspected a molecular weight of <45 kDa and isolate 6 (MSKS) was around 90 kDa (Figure 4)

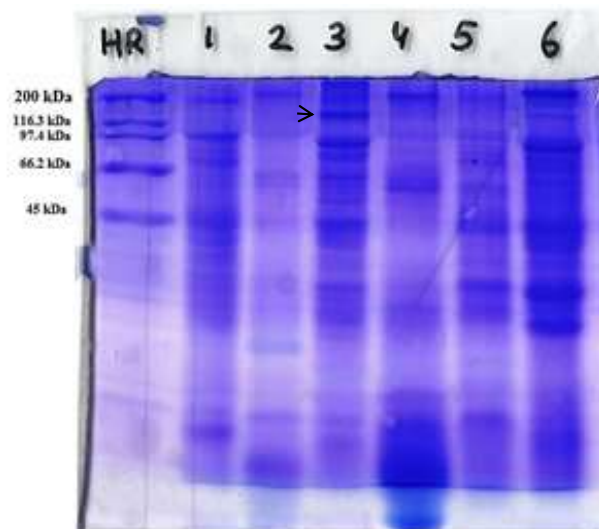


Figure 4. Molecular weight of *B. thuringiensis* isolates as a result of isolation from the soil South Sumatra. Note: 1. SMR, 2. MSP, 3. KJ3R5, 4. KJ3P1, 5. SASU, 6. MSKS

## Discussion

Sampling sites were varied in microclimate and altitude. The city of Pagar Alam located at an altitude of 780 m is a plateau area (Table 1). From overall isolation, soil samples taken from the city of Pagar Alam were found to be the highest of *B. thuringiensis* isolates (72%). In observations it may be approved that sampling in natural habitats and not widely applied to chemicals (pesticides and fertilizers). Fernandes and Pazos (2011) reported *B. thuringiensis* composition seems to be influenced by several factors including soil humidity, organic matter, temperature, structure and pH, macro / micro-nutrients, richness and local insect distribution.

Some *B. thuringiensis* isolates were toxic to *S. litoralis* larva and some were toxic to *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Table 2). It has been expected that *B. thuringiensis* isolates which actively control *S. litoralis* larvae contained a special protein. Likewise, isolates which kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae contained special genes and proteins. This was consistent with the opinion of Fernandes & Pazos (2011) who reported a biodiversity of active proteins against insects. Proteins were composed of several polypeptides bound together and the polypeptides had molecular masses ranging from 27 kDa to 140 kDa. *B. thuringiensis* active against *S. litoralis* larvae (Lepidopteran order) may be inactive against *O. rhinoceros* larvae (Coleopteran order) (van Frankenhuyzen, 2009).

The growth of various isolates in NB media and Biourine media enriched with 5% molasses showed similar tendency. Spore production at 24-hour observations was seen to be lowest followed by 48-hour and 72-hour observations. The increasing number of spores may be caused by the process of sporulation in which the less the content of materials needed to grow, the bacterial cells were forced to form spores and proteins. This occurrence was also reported by Valicente et al. (2010), Marzban (2012) and Sarrafzadeh (2012) which stated a certain C / N ratio was required to produce a number of spores and proteins toxic to insects. In addition, it was suspected that utilization of biourine enriched with 5% molasses can be substitute for expensive chemical manufacturing materials such as NB. The use of agricultural and livestock waste materials (in this case biourine cattle) and molasses (sugar factory waste) was very important. Aside from utilizing abundant waste, this method was easily imitated and used by farmers. Some researchers use agricultural or livestock waste materials and apparently showed high toxicity to target insects (Prabakaran et al., 2008; Valicente et al, 2010; Salazar-Magallon et al., 2015).

Mortality of insects was caused by the presence of spores and bacterial proteins ingested in the midgut. Death of an insect usually took time. The process of mortality started from changing protein into a toxin (in the midgut) and then spreads throughout the hemolymph. Insects usually experienced septicemia and eventually die (Soberon et al,

2018; Bravo et al, 2015c). Until recently, it was known that few isolates able to actively kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae. With a hard body texture and large size, it was necessary to isolate *B. thuringiensis* which contained a special protein with a molecular weight of around 14-133 kDa (Jouzani et al., 2017). In addition, it is also necessary to match the midgut conditions with alkaline pH in order to break down proteins into toxins (Soberon et al, 2018). According to Khaerani et al. (2012) the toxicity difference of *B. thuringiensis* local isolate might be caused by the difference of strain, size and type of crystal protein produced.

Protein of *B. thuringiensis* infected larvae through midgut epithelial cells resulting in death of the host by septicemia and production of toxins. The body becomes soft as reported by Frederici et al.(2010). In some target insects, Cry proteins merely were sufficient to intoxicate larvae by destroying enough midgut epithelial cells. As a results, it allowed the alkaline midgut juices to flow into the hemolymph and raise the blood pH induced paralysis and cessation of feeding.

In relationship with mortality rate of *O. rhinoceros* where KJ3P1 and KJ3R5 isolates were 81.33% and 86% (Table 4), it was seen both isolates contained proteins which potent to kill *O. rhinoceros* larvae (70-80 kDa). Therefore they caused high mortality against *O. rhinoceros* larvae. Interestingly, a single strains of *B. thuringiensis* may contained more than one crystal protein genes (Letowski et al. 2005; Pedro and Ibarra 2010). As reported by Fernandes and Pazos (2011) Coleopteran specificity Cry proteins had molecular weights Cry11a (81.2 kDa), Cry1Ba (139.6 kDa), Cry3 (72-75 kDa), Cry6Aa1 (54 kDa), Cry8 (130-133 kDa), Cry34 (14kDa) and Cry35 (44 kDa). Jouzani et al. (2017) also reported that cry gene cry3, cry7, cry8, cry14, cry18, cry23, cry26, cry28, cry34, cry35, cry366, cry37, cry38, cry43, and cry55 had effectiveness in killing Coleopteran insect.

In general, *B. thuringiensis* bacteria isolated and identified from soil of South Sumatra possessed a high potential in controlling *O. rhinoceros* even though mortality rate of the insect was not optimal yet. *B. thuringiensis* with molecular weight characteristics of 14-133 kDa has the opportunity to control pests of the order Coleoptera because of the alleged suitability of acidity in the midgut larvae of *O. rhinoceros*. Application of agricultural and livestock waste as propagation media was one alternative in production of *B. thuringiensis*- based bioinsecticides which are cheap and safe for the environment.

#### ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The data presented in this paper is part of the data from research results funded by the Directorate General of Higher Education, Ministry of Research and Higher Education through the Basic Research Grants Scheme in 2019.

#### REFERENCES

- Ahmad, M. N., N. Kamarudin, S. N. Ahmad, O. Arshad, M. M. M. Masri, R. Moslim, and A. Kushairi. 2017. Efficacy of pheromone trapping and aerial spraying of *Bacillus thuringiensis* (Bt) for controlling bagworm, *Metisa plana* Walker (Lepidoptera: Psychidae) in Yong Peng, Johor, Malaysia. *Journal of Oil Palm Research* 29 (1): 55-65.
- Anonim. 2018. Identification of *Bacillus* species. UK Standards for Microbiology Investigations. Standards Unit Microbiology Services Public Health England. [https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment\\_data/file/697260/ID\\_9i3.1.pdf](https://assets.publishing.service.gov.uk/government/uploads/system/uploads/attachment_data/file/697260/ID_9i3.1.pdf)
- Bravo,A., Diana L. Martínez de Castro, Jorge Sanchez. 2015. Mechanism of action of *Bacillus thuringiensis* insecticidal toxins and their use in the control of insect pests. In book: The Comprehensive Sourcebook of Bacterial Protein Toxins. December 2015 DOI: 10.1016/B978-0-12-800188-2.00030-6
- Bravo,A., Isabel Gómez, Gretel Mendoza, Meztli Gaitan, and Mario Soberón. 2015. Chapter 6. Different models of the mode of action of 3d-Cry toxins from *Bacillus thuringiensis*. December 2015 DOI: 10.1016/B978-0-12-800188-2.00030-6
- Bravo,A and M Soberón S S Gill. 2015. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: Mechanisms and Use. Chapter In *Insect Control Biological and Synthetic Agent*. Edited by Lawrence I. Gilbert Sarjeet S. Gill. Academic Press. 42 p.
- Brian A. F., Hyun-Woo Park and Dennis K. Bideshi. 2010. Overview of the Basic Biology of *Bacillus thuringiensis* with Emphasis on Genetic Engineering of Bacterial Larvicides for Mosquito Control. *Open Toxinology Journal*, 2010, 3, 154-171

**Comment [A1]:** Full scientific name required or not? Please check.

- Fernández, J. H. and SA López-Pazos . 2011. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: Soil microbial insecticide, diversity and their relationship with the entomopathogenic activity In: Soil Microbes and Environmental Health. Chapter 3. ISBN 978-1-61209-647-6. Editor: Mohammad Miransari, pp. © 2011 Nova Science Publishers, Inc. 24 p.
- Federici, Brian A, Park, Hyun-Woo, Bidesh DK. 2010. Overview of the basic biology of *Bacillus thuringiensis* with emphasis on genetic engineering of bacterial larvacides for mosquito control. The Open Toxicol J. 3:83-100
- He, F. 2011. Laemmli-SDS-PAGE. *Bio-101*: e80. DOI: 10.21769/BioProtoc.80. June 05, 2011
- Jouzani, G.S. & Elena Valijanjan & Reza Sharafi. 2017. *Bacillus thuringiensis*: a successful insecticide with new environmental features and tidings. Appl Microbiol Biotechnol (2017) 101:2691–2711 DOI 10.1007/s00253-017-8175-y
- Khaeruni, R. and Purnamaningrum, 2012. The isolation of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. from land and its pathogenity to *Crocidolomia binotalis* Zell larvae on the Sawi Plant (*Brassica juncea* L.). J. Agroteknos Maret, 2: 21-27.
- Letowski J, Bravo A, Brousseau R, Masson L. 2005. Assessment of cry1 gene contents of *B. thuringiensis* strains by use of DNA microassays. Appl Environ Microbiol 71(9):5391–5398
- Marzban R. 2012. Investigation on the suitable isolate and medium for production of *Bacillus thuringiensis*. J. Biopest. 5(2): 144–147.
- Mizuki,E., T. Ichimatsu, S.-H. Hwang, Y.S. Park, H. Saitoh, K. Higuchi and M. Ohba. 1999. Ubiquity of *Bacillus thuringiensis* on phylloplanes of arboreous and herbaceous plants in Japan. J. of Applied Microbiology, (86): 979–984
- Noorhazwani, K; Siti ramlah, A.A., Mohamed Mazmira, M.M; mohd Najib, A; Che Ahmad hafiz,C.M; and Norman K. 2017. Controlling *Metisa plana* Walker (Lepidoptera:psychidae) outbreak using *Bacillus thuringiensis* at an oilpalm plantation in Slim River Perak. Malaysia. J. Oil Palm Res. Vol. 29 (1): 47-54
- Osman G. E. H., Rasha Already, A. S. A. Assaeedi, S. R. Organji, Doaa El-Ghareeb, H. H. Abulreesh and A. S. Althubiani. Bioinsecticide *B.thuringiensis* a Comprehensive Review. Egyptian Journal of Biological Pest Control, 25(1), 2015, 271-288
- Pedro AN, Ibarra JE. 2010. Detection of new cry genes of *Bacillus thuringiensis* by use of a novel PCR primer system. Appl Environ Microbiol 76:6150–6155. doi:10.1128/AEM.00797-10
- Prabakaran G, Hoti SL, Manonmani AM, & Balaraman K. 2008. Coconut water as a cheap source for the production of endotoxin of *Bacillus thuringiensis* var. israelensis, a mosquito control agent. Acta Trop. 105(1): 35–38.
- Pujastuti,Y., D T Astuti, S R Afriyani, S Suparman, C Irsan, E R Sembiring, S Nugraha, Mulawarman and N Damiri. 2018. Characterization of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. indigenous from soil and its potency as biological agents of *Spodoptera litura* (Lepidoptera: Noctuidae). Proceeding IOP Conference Series: Earth and Environmental Science, [Vol.102, conference 1](#)
- Purnawati R, Sunarti TC, Syamsu K, & Rahayuningsih M. 2014. Characterization of novel *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolated from Attacus atlas and its growth kinetics in the cultivation media of tofu whey for bioinsecticide production.J. Biol. Agri. Healthcare 4(16): 33–40.
- Rusmana, I and Hadioetomo, R.S. 1994. Isolation of *Bacillus thuringiensis* Berl. from silkworm farms and their toxicity to the larvae of *Crocidolomia binotalis* Zell and *spodoptera litura* F. Hayati 1 (1): 22-23.
- Saazar-Magallon, J.A., Víctor M. Hernandez-Velazquez, Andrés Alvear-Garcia, Iván Arenas-Sosa, Guadalupe Peña-Chora. 2015. Evaluation of industrial by-products for the production of *Bacillus thuringiensis* strain GP139 and the pathogenicity when applied to *Bemisia tabaci* nymphs. Bulletin of Insectology 68 (1): 103-109, 2015 ISSN 1721-8861
- Santi, I.S. dan B. Sumaryo. 2008. Effect of the color of pheromone towards number of trapped *Oryctes rhinoceros* in oilpalm estate. Jurnal Perlindungan Tanaman Indonesia. 14(2): 76-79. (in Indonesian)
- Sarrafzadeh MH. 2012. Nutritional Requirements of *Bacillus thuringiensis* during different phases of growth, sporulation and germination evaluated by plackett-burman method. Iran J. Chem. Chem. Eng. 31(4): 131–136.
- Soberón M., Rose Monnerat, and Alejandra Bravo. 2018. Mode of Action of Cry Toxins from *Bacillus thuringiensis* and Resistance Mechanisms. Chapter. January 2018 DOI: 10.1007/978-94-007-6449-1\_28
- Sudharto, P. S, dan P. Guritno. 2003. Biological control of oil palm nettle caterpillars in Indonesia : review of research activities in Indonesia. Oil Palm Research Institute (IOPRI). Proceedings of the PIPOC 2003 International Palm Oil Congress. pp. 362-371.
- Susanto, A, Sudharto, dan AE Prasetyo. 2011. Information of insect pest *Oryctes rhinoceros* Linn. Research Center of oilpalm. Medan. (in Indonesian)
- Valicente FH, Tuelher EDS, Leite MIS, Freire FL, & Vieira CM. 2010. Production of *Bacillus thuringiensis* biopesticide using commercial lab medium and agricultural by-products as nutrient sources. Revista Brasileira de Milho e Sorgo 9(1): 1–11

- van Frankenhuyzen, K. 2009. Insecticidal activity of *Bacillus thuringiensis* crystal proteins. Journal of Invertebrate Pathology 101(1), 1–16.
- Wiest S.L.F., Pilz Júnior H.L. , Fiuza L.M. 2015. Thuringiensin: a toxin from *Bacillus thuringiensis*. Bt Research 2015, Vol.6, No.4, 1-12

Bukti no. 11. Tgl 6 Maret 2020

## [biodiv] Editor Decision

Kotak Masuk



**Smujo Editors** <smujo.id@gmail.com>

Jum, 6 Mar  
2020 17.31

kepada saya, ARSI, SOFIA

YULIA PUJIASTUTI, ARSI ARSI, SOFIA SANDI:

We have reached a decision regarding your submission to Biodiversitas Journal of Biological Diversity, "Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatra (Indonesia) and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)".

Our decision is to: Accept Submission

Smujo Editors  
[editors@smujo.id](mailto:editors@smujo.id)

---

[Biodiversitas Journal of Biological Diversity](#)



**Smujo Editors** <smujo.id@gmail.com>

Jum, 6 Mar  
2020 17.33

kepada saya, ARSI, SOFIA

YULIA PUJIASTUTI, ARSI ARSI, SOFIA SANDI:

The editing of your submission, "Characteristics of *Bacillus thuringiensis* isolates indigenous soil of South Sumatra (Indonesia) and their pathogenicity against oil palm pests *Oryctes rhinoceros* (Coleoptera: Scarabaeidae)," is complete. We are now sending it to production.

Submission URL: <https://smujo.id/biodiv/authorDashboard/submission/5001>



Smujo Editors  
[editors@smujo.id](mailto:editors@smujo.id)